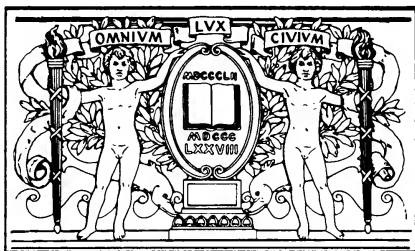


# JOE'S LUCK





# BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



JORDAN

PZ

7

.A395Jo

1887x

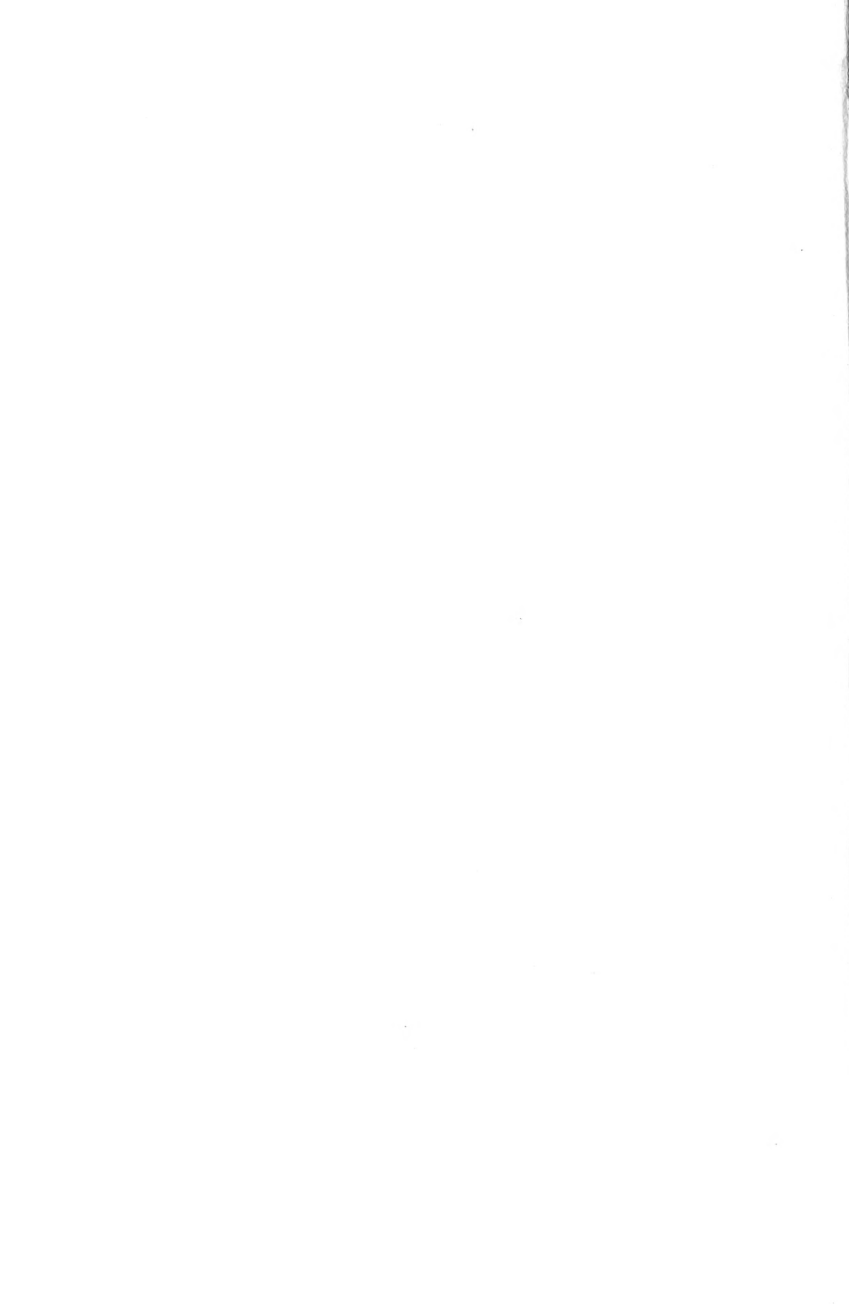
**Research  
Library**

*English paper  
Trinidad*

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 06308 815 5





# JOE'S LUCK;

OR,

## A Boy's Adventures in California.

By HORATIO ALGER, JR.,

*Author of*

"Abner Holden's Bound Boy," "Ragged Dick," "Luck and Pluck,"  
"Tony the Tramp," etc., etc.



A. L. BURT COMPANY, ❁ ❁ ❁ ❁  
❁ ❁ ❁ PUBLISHERS, NEW YORK

Copyright, 1887. BY A. L. BURT.

---

JOE'S LUCK.

BY HORATIO ALGER, JR.

# JOE'S LUCK;

OR,

## A BOY'S ADVENTURES IN CALIFORNIA.

---

### CHAPTER I.

#### INTRODUCES JOE.



COME here, you Joe, and be quick about it!"

The boy addressed, a stout boy of fifteen, with an honest, sun-browned face, looked calmly at the speaker.

"What's wanted?" he asked.

"Brush me off, and don't be all day about it!" said Oscar Norton impatiently.

Joe's blue eyes flashed indignantly at the tone of the other.

"You can brush yourself off," he answered independently.

"What do you mean by your impudence?" demanded Oscar angrily. "Have you turned lazy all at once?"

"No," said Joe firmly, "but I don't choose to be ordered round by you."

"What's up, I wonder? Ain't you our servant?"

"I am not your servant, though your father is my employer."

"Then you are bound to obey me—his son."

"I don't see it."

"Then you'd better, if you know what's best for yourself. Are you going to brush me off?"

"No."

"Lookout! I can get my father to turn you off."

"You may try if you want to."

Oscar, much incensed, went to his father to report Joe's insubordination. While he is absent, a few words of explanation will enlighten the reader as to Joe's history and present position.

Joe Mason was alone in the world. A year previous he had lost his father, his only remaining parent, and when the father's affairs were settled and funeral expenses paid, there was found to be just five dollars left, which was expended for clothing for Joe.

In this emergency, Major Norton, a farmer and capitalist, offered to provide Joe with board and clothes and three months' schooling in the year in return for his services. As nothing else offered, Joe accepted, but would not bind himself for any length of time. He was free to go whenever he pleased.

Now, there were two disagreeable things in Joe's new place. The first was the parsimony of Major Norton, who was noted for his stingy disposition, and the second was the overbearing manners of Oscar, who lost no opportunity to humiliate Joe and tyrannize over him so far as Joe's independent spirit would allow. It happened, therefore, that Joe was compelled to work hard, while the promised clothing was of the cheapest and shabbiest description. He was compelled to go to school in patched shoes and a ragged suit, which hurt his pride as he compared himself with Oscar, who was carefully

and even handsomely dressed. Parsimonious as his father was, he was anxious that his only boy should appear to advantage.

On the very day on which our story begins Oscar had insulted Joe in a way which excited our hero's bitter indignation.

This is the way it happened:

Joe, who was a general favorite on account of his good looks and gentlemanly manners, and in spite of his shabby attire, was walking home with Annie Raymond, the daughter of the village physician, when Oscar came up.

He was himself secretly an admirer of the young lady, but had never received the least encouragement from her. It made him angry to see his father's drudge walking on equal terms with his own favorite, and his coarse nature prompted him to insult his enemy.

"Miss Raymond," he said, lifting his hat mockingly, "I congratulate you on the beau you have picked up."

Annie Raymond fully appreciated his meanness, and answered calmly:

"I accept your congratulations, Mr. Norton."

This answer made Oscar angry, and led him to go further than he otherwise would.

"You must be hard up for an escort when you accept such a ragamuffin as Joe Mason."

Joe flushed with anger.

"Oscar Norton, do you mean to insult Miss Raymond or me?" he demanded.

"So you are on your high horse!" said Oscar sneeringly.

"Will you answer my question?"

"Yes, I will. I certainly don't mean to insult Miss

Raymond, but I wonder at her taste in choosing my father's hired boy to walk with."

"I am not responsible to you for my choice, Oscar Norton," said Annie Raymond, with dignity. "If my escort is poorly dressed, it is not his fault, nor do I think the less of him for it."

"If your father would dress me better, I should be very glad of it," said Joe. "If I am a ragamuffin it is his fault."

"I'll report that to him," said Oscar maliciously.

"I wish you would. It will save me the trouble of asking him for better clothes."

"Suppose we go on," said Annie Raymond.

"Certainly," said Joe politely.

And they walked on, leaving Oscar discomfited and mortified.

"What a fool Annie Raymond makes of herself!" he muttered. "I should think she'd be ashamed to go round with Joe Mason."

Oscar would have liked to despise Annie Raymond, but it was out of his power. She was undoubtedly the belle of the school, and he would have been proud to receive as much notice from her as she freely accorded to Joe. But the young lady had a mind and a will of her own, and she had seen too much to dislike in Oscar to regard him with favor, even if he were the son of a rich man, while she had the good sense and discrimination to see that Joe, despite his ragged garb, possessed sterling good qualities.

When Oscar got home he sought his father.

"Father," said he, "I heard Joe complaining to Annie Raymond that you didn't dress him decently."

Major Norton looked annoyed.

“What does the boy mean?” he said. “What does he expect?”

“He should be dressed as well as I am,” said Oscar maliciously.

“Quite out of the question,” said the major hastily. “Your clothes cost a mint of money.”

“Of course you want me to look well, father. I am your son, and he is only your hired boy.”

“I don’t want folks to talk,” said the major, who was sensitive to public opinion. “Don’t you think his clothes are good enough?”

“Of course they are; but I’ll tell you what, father,” said Oscar, with a sudden idea, “you know that suit of mine that I got stained with acid?”

“Yes, Oscar,” said the major gravely. “I ought to remember it. It cost me thirty-four dollars, and you spoiled it by your carelessness.”

“Suppose you give that to Joe?” suggested Oscar.

“He’s a good deal larger than you. It wouldn’t fit him, and besides, it’s stained.”

“What right has a hired boy to object to a stain. No matter if it is too small, he has no right to be particular.”

“You are right, Oscar,” said the major, who was glad to be saved the expense of a new suit for Joe. Even he had been unpleasantly conscious that Joe’s appearance had become discreditable to him. “You may bring it down, Oscar,” he said.

“I dare say Joe won’t like the idea of wearing it, but a boy in his position has no right to be proud.”

“Of course not,” returned the major, his ruling passion gratified by the prospect of saving the price of a suit. “When Joseph comes home—at any rate, after

he is through with his chores—you may tell him to come in to me.”

“All right, sir.”

Before Oscar remembered this message, the scene narrated at the commencement of the chapter occurred. On his way to complain to his father, he recollected the message, and retracing his steps, said to Joe:

“My father wants to see you right off.”

This was a summons which Joe felt it his duty to obey. He accordingly bent his steps to the room where Major Norton usually sat.



## CHAPTER II.

### THE STAINED SUIT.



OSCAR tells me that you wish to see me, sir," said Joe as he entered the presence of his pompous employer.

Major Norton wheeled round in his arm-chair, and looked at Joe over his spectacles. He looked at Joe's clothes too, and it did strike him forcibly that they were very shabby. However, there was Oscar's stained suit, which was entirely whole, and of excellent cloth. As to the stains, what right had a boy like Joe to be particular?

"Ahem!" said the major, clearing his throat. "Oscar tells me that you are not satisfied with the clothes I have given you."

"He has told you the truth, Major Norton," replied Joe bluntly. "If you will look for yourself, I think you will see why I am dissatisfied."

"Joseph," said the major, in a tone of disapproval, "you are too free-spoken. I understand you have been complaining to Dr. Raymond's daughter of the way I dress you."

"Did Oscar tell you the way that happened?" inquired Joe.

"I apprehend he did not."

"When I was walking home with Miss Annie Raymond, Oscar came up and insulted me, calling me a ragamuffin. I told him that if I was a ragamuffin it was not my fault."

Major Norton looked disturbed.

"Oscar was inconsiderate," he said. "It seems to me that your clothes are suitable to your station in life. It is not well for a boy in your circumstances to be 'clothed in purple and fine linen,' as the Scriptures express it. However, perhaps it is time for you to have another suit."

Joe listened in astonishment. Was it possible that Major Norton was going to open his heart and give him what he had long secretly desired?

Our hero's delusion was soon dissipated.

Major Norton rose from his seat and took from a chair near by the stained suit which had not yet attracted Joe's attention.

"Here is a suit of Oscar's," he said, "which is quite whole and almost new. Oscar only wore it a month. It cost me *thirty-four dollars!*" said the major impressively.

He held it up, and Joe recognized it at once.

"Isn't it the suit Oscar got stained?" he asked abruptly.

"Ahem! yes, it is a *little* stained, but that doesn't injure the texture of the cloth."

As he held it up the entire suit seemed to have been sprinkled with acid, which had changed the color in large patches in different parts. The wearer would be pretty sure to excite an unpleasant degree of attention.

Joe did not appear to be overwhelmed with the magnificence of the gift.

"If it is so good, why don't Oscar wear it?" he asked.

Major Morton regarded Joe with displeasure.

"It cannot matter to you how Oscar chooses to

dress," he said. "I apprehend that you and he are not on a level."

"He is your son, and I am your hired boy," said Joe. "I admit that. But I don't see how you can ask me to wear a suit like that."

"I apprehend that you are unsuitably proud, Joseph."

"I hope not, sir, but I don't want to attract everybody's notice as I walk the streets. If I had stained the suit myself I should have felt bound to wear it, but it was Oscar's carelessness that destroyed its appearance, and I don't think I ought to suffer for that. Besides, it is much too small for me. Let me show you."

Joe pulled off his coat and put on the stained one. The sleeves were from two to three inches too short, and it was so far from meeting in front, on account of his being much broader than Oscar, that his shoulders seemed drawn back to meet each other behind.

"It doesn't exactly fit," said the major, "but it can be let out easily. I will send it to Miss Pearce [the village tailoress] to fix over for you."

"Thank you, Major Norton," said Joe in a decided tone, "but I hope you won't go to that expense, for I shall not be willing to wear it under any circumstances."

"I cannot believe my ears," said Major Norton, with dignified displeasure. "How old are you, Joseph?"

"Fifteen, sir."

"It is not fitting that you, a boy of fifteen, should dictate to your employer."

"I don't wish to, Major Norton, but I am not willing to wear that suit."

"You are too proud. Your pride needs taking down."

“Major Norton,” said Joe firmly, “I should like to tell you how I feel. You are my employer, and I am your hired boy. I try to do my duty by you.”

“You are a good boy to work, Joseph. I don’t complain of that.”

“You agreed to give me board and clothing for my services.”

“So I have.”

“Yes, sir, but you have dressed me in such a way that I attract attention in the street for my shabbiness. I don’t think I am very proud, but I have been mortified more than once when I saw people looking at my patched clothes and shoes out at the toes. I think if I work faithfully I ought to be dressed decently.”

“Joseph,” said Major Norton uneasily, “you look at the thing too one-sided. You don’t expect me to dress you like Oscar?”

“No, sir, I don’t. If you would spend half as much for my clothes as you do for Oscar’s, I would be contented.”

“It seems to me you are very inconsistent. Here is a suit of clothes that cost me *thirty-four dollars* which I offer you and you decline.”

“You know why well enough, sir,” said Joe. “You did not tell me you intended to dress me in Oscar’s cast-off clothes, too small and stained at that. I would rather wear the patched suit I have on till it drops to pieces than wear this suit.”

“You can go, Joseph,” said Major Norton in a tone of annoyance. “I did not expect to find you so unreasonable. If you do not choose to take what I offer you, you will have to go without.”

“Very well, sir.”

Joe left the room, his face flushed and his heart full of indignation at the slight which had been attempted on him.

"It is Oscar's doings, I have no doubt," he said to himself. "It is like his meanness. He meant to mortify me."

If there had been any doubt in Joe's mind, it would soon have been cleared up. Oscar had been lying in wait for his appearance, and managed to meet him as he went out into the yard.

"Where are your new clothes?" he asked mockingly.

"I have none," answered Joe.

"Didn't my father give you a suit of mine?"

"He offered me the suit which you stained so badly with acid."

"Well, it's pretty good," said Oscar patronizingly. "I only wore it about a month."

"Why don't you wear it longer?"

"Because it isn't fit for *me* to wear," returned Oscar.

"Nor for me," said Joe.

"You don't mean to say you've declined?" exclaimed Oscar in surprise.

"That is exactly what I have done."

"Why?"

"You ought to know why."

"It is better than the one you have on."

"It is too small for me. Besides, it would attract general attention."

"Seems to me somebody is getting proud," sneered Oscar. "Perhaps you think Annie Raymond wouldn't walk with you in that suit."

"I think it would make no difference to her," said Joe. "She was willing to walk with me in this ragged suit."

"I don't admire her taste."

"She didn't walk with my clothes, she walked with me."

"A hired boy!"

"Yes, I am a hired boy, but I don't get very good pay."

"You feel above your business, that's what's the matter with you."

"I hope some time to get higher than my business," said Joe. "I mean to rise in the world if I can."

Oscar shrugged his shoulders.

"Perhaps you would like to be a wealthy merchant or a member of Congress," he said.

"I certainly should."

Oscar burst into a sneering laugh, and left Joe alone.

Joe's work was done, and being left free to do as he liked, he strolled over to the village store.

## CHAPTER III.

### THE RETURNED CALIFORNIAN.



HE village store in the evening was a sort of village club-house, where not only the loungers, but a better class, who desired to pass the evening socially, were wont to congregate. About the center of the open space was a large box-stove which in winter was kept full of wood, oftentimes getting red-hot, and around this sat the villagers. Some on wooden chairs, some on a wooden settee with a broken back which was ranged on one side.

Joe frequently came here in the evening to pass a social hour and kill time. At the house of Major Norton he had no company. Oscar felt above him, and did not deign to hold any intercourse with his father's drudge, while the housekeeper (Major Norton being a widower) was busy about her own special work, and would have wondered at Joe if he had sought her company. I make this explanation because I do not wish it to be understood that Joe was a common village loungee or loafer.

When Joe entered the store he found the usual company present, but with one addition.

This was Seth Larkin, who had just returned from California, whither he had gone eighteen months before, and was of course an object of great attention, and plied with numerous questions by his old acquaintances in regard to the land of promise in the Far West, of which all had heard so much.

It was in the fall of the year 1851, and so in the early days of California.

Seth was speaking as Joe entered.

"Is there gold in California?" repeated Seth, apparently in answer to a question. "I should say there was. Why, it's chock-full of it. People haven't begun to find out the richness of the country. It's the place for a poor man to go if he wants to become rich. What's the prospects here? I ask any one of you. A man may go working and plodding from one year's end to another, and not have ten dollars at the end of it. There's some here that know that I speak the truth."

"How much better can a man do in California?" asked Daniel Tompkins.

"Well, Dan," said Seth, "it depends on the kind of man he is. If he's a man like you, that spends his money for rum as fast as he gets it, I should say it's just as well to stay here. But if he's willing to work hard, and to put by half he makes, he's sure to do well, and he may get rich. Why, I knew a man that landed in California the same day that I did, went up to the mines, struck a vein, and—well, how much do you think that man is worth to-day?"

"A thousand dollars?" suggested Dan Tompkins.

"Why, I'm worth more than that myself, and I wasn't lucky, and had the rheumatism for four months. You'll have to go higher."

"Two thousand?" guessed Sam Stone.

"We don't make much account of two thousand dollars in the mines, Sam," said Seth.

"It's of some account here," said Sam. "I've been workin' ten years, and I ain't saved up a third of it."

"I don't doubt it," said Seth, "and it ain't your fault,



either. Money's scarce round here, and farmin' don't pay. You know what I was workin' at before I went out—in a shoe-shop. I just about made a poor livin', and that was all. I didn't have money enough to pay my passage out, but I managed to borrow it. Well, it's paid now, and I've got something left."

"You haven't told us yet how much the man made that you was talkin' about," said Tom Sutter. "It couldn't be five thousand dollars, now, could it?"

"I should say it could," said Seth.

"Was it any more?" inquired Dan Tompkins.

"Well, boys, I s'pose I may as well tell you, and you may b'lieve it or not, just as you like. That man is worth twenty thousand dollars to-day."

There was a chorus of admiring ejaculations.

"Twenty thousand dollars! Did you ever hear the like?"

"Mind, boys, I don't say it's common to make so much money in so short a time. There isn't one in ten does it, but some make even more. What I do say is, that a feller that's industrious, and willin' to work, an' rough it, and save what he makes, is sure to do well if he keeps well. That's all a man has a right to expect or to hope for."

"To be sure it is."

"What made you come home, Seth, if you were gettin' on so well?" inquired one.

"That's a fair question," said Seth, "and I'm willin' to answer it. It was because of the rheumatics. I had 'em powerful bad at the mines, and I've come home to kinder recuperate, if that's the right word. But I'm goin' back agin, you may bet high on that. No more work in the shoe-shop for me at the old rates. I don't

mean that I'd mind bein' a manufacturer on a big scale. That's a little more stiddy and easy than bein' at the mines, but that takes more capital than I've got."

"How much does it cost to go out there?" asked Dan Tompkins.

"More money than you can scare together, Dan. First-class nigh on to three hundred dollars, I believe."

This statement rather dampened the ardor of more than one of the listeners. Three hundred dollars, or even two, were beyond the convenient reach of most of those present. They would have to mortgage their places to get it.

"You can go second-class for a good deal less, and you can go round the Horn pretty cheap," continued Seth.

"How far away is Californy?" inquired Sam Stone.

"By way of the Isthmus it must be as much as six thousand miles, and it's twice as fur, I reckon, round the Horn. I don't exactly know the distance."

"Then it's further away than Europe," said Joe, who had been listening with eager interest.

"Of course it is," said Seth. "Why, that's Joe Mason, isn't it? How you've grown since I saw you."

"Do you think I have?" said Joe, pleased with the assurance.

"To be sure you have. Why, you're a big boy of your age. How old are you?"

"Fifteen—nearly sixteen."

"That's about what I thought. Where are you livin' now, Joe?"

"I'm working for Major Norton."

Seth burst into a laugh.

"I warrant you haven't made your fortune yet, Joe," he said.

"I haven't made the first start yet toward it."

"And you won't while you work for the major. How much does he pay you?"

"Board and clothes."

"And them are the clothes," said Seth, surveying Joe's appearance critically.

Yes."

"I guess the major's tailor's bill won't ruin him, then. Are they the best you've got?"

"No, I've got a better suit for Sunday."

"Well, that's something. You deserve to do better, Joe."

"I wish I could," said Joe wistfully. "Is there any chance for a boy in California, Mr. Larkin?"

"Call me Seth. It's what I'm used to. I don't often use the handle to my name. Well, there's a chance for a boy if he's smart, but he's got to work."

"I should be willing to do that."

"Then if you ever get the chance it won't do you any harm to try your luck."

"How much did you say it costs to get there?"

"Well, maybe you could get there for a hundred dollars if you wasn't particular how you went."

A hundred dollars! It might as well have been ten thousand as far as Joe was concerned. He received no money wages, nor was he likely to as long as he remained in the major's employ. There was a shoe-shop in the village where money wages were paid, but there was no vacancy, and even if there were Joe was quite unacquainted with the business, and it would be a good while before he could do any more than pay his expenses.

Joe sighed as he thought how far away was the pros-

pect of his being able to go to California. He could not help wishing that he were the possessor of the magic carpet mentioned in the Arabian tale, upon which the person seated had only to wish himself to be transported anywhere, and he was carried there in the twinkling of an eye.

Joe walked home slowly, dreaming of the gold-fields on the other side of the continent and wishing he were there.

## CHAPTER IV.

### JOE'S LEGACY.



THE next day was Saturday. There was no school, but this did not lighten Joe's labors, as he was kept at work on the farm all day.

He was in the barn when Deacon Goodwin, a neighbor, drove up.

Oscar was standing in front of the house whittling out a cane from a stick he had cut in the woods.

"Is Joe Mason at home?" he inquired.

Oscar looked up in surprise. Why should the deacon want Joe Mason?

"I suppose he is," drawled Oscar.

"Don't you know?"

"Probably he is in the barn," said Oscar indifferently.

"Will you call him? I want to see him on business."

Oscar was still more surprised. He was curious about the business, but his pride revolted at the idea of being sent to summon Joe.

"You'll find him in the barn," said he.

"I don't want to leave my horse," said the deacon.

"I will take it as a favor if you will call him."

Oscar hesitated. Finally he decided to go and then return to hear what business Joe and the deacon had together. He rather hoped that Joe had been trespassing on the deacon's grounds and was to be reprimanded.

He opened the barn door and called out :

"Here, you Joe!"

"What's wanted?" asked our hero.

"Deacon Goodwin wants you out at the gate."

Joe was as much surprised as Oscar.

"I'll come," he said.

He followed Oscar to the front of the house and bade the deacon good-morning.

"Oscar tells me you want to see me," he said.

"Yes, Joe. Do you remember your Aunt Susan?"

"My mother's aunt?"

"Yes. I reckon by her age she couldn't have been your own aunt. Well, she's dead."

"Is she?"

Joe couldn't be expected to manifest much emotion, since he had not seen his aunt for six years, and then for less than a day.

"Yes, she's dead and buried. She was over eighty when she died."

"She was pretty old," said Joe.

"The old lady had a small pension," continued the deacon, "that just about kept her, but she managed to save a little out of it. When the funeral expenses were paid, it was found that there were fifty-six dollars and seventy-five cents over."

"What's that to me?" thought Joe.

"What's going to be done with it?" he inquired.

"She's left it to you," was the unexpected reply.

"You was the nearest relation she had, and it was her wish that whatever was left should go to you."

Joe's eyes sparkled with pleasure. He had never possessed five dollars at a time in his life, and the legacy, small as it was, seemed to him a fortune.

"I'm very much obliged to her," he said. "I didn't expect anything. I had almost forgotten I had a great-aunt."

"The money has been sent to me, Joe," continued the deacon. "I'm ready to pay it over to you when you want it, but I hope you won't spend it foolish."

"I don't think I shall, Deacon Goodwin. I can hardly believe that I am worth so much money."

"It wouldn't take long to spend it, Joe," said the deacon. "Do you want me to keep it for you?"

"I don't know," said Joe; "I haven't had time to think. I'll come round to-night and see you about it if you'll be at home. I should like to have you keep it till then."

"Very well, Joseph. G'lang, Dobbin!" and the deacon started his old horse, who had completed his quarter-century, along the road.

Oscar had listened not without interest to the conversation. Though he was the son of a rich man, he had not at command so large a sum as his father's hired boy had fallen heir to. On the whole, he respected Joe rather more than when he was altogether penniless.

"You're in luck, Joe," said he, more graciously than usual.

"Yes," said Joe. "It's very unexpected."

"Fifty-six dollars and seventy-five cents is really quite a nice little sum."

"It seems quite large to me."

"What are you going to do with it?"

"I haven't thought yet."

"You might buy yourself a new suit of clothes."

"I don't intend to do that."

"Why not? You were wishing for one yesterday."

"Because it is your father's place to keep me in clothes. That's the bargain I made with him."

"Perhaps you are right," said Oscar, who did not particularly care to save money for his father.

"I'll tell you what you can do," he said, after a pause.

"What?"

"You might buy a boat."

"I shouldn't have any time to use it."

"You might go out with it in the evening. I would look after it in the day-time."

No doubt this arrangement would be satisfactory to Oscar, who would reap all the advantage, but Joe did not see it in a favorable light.

"I don't think I should care to buy a boat," he said.

"What do you say to buying a revolver?" suggested Oscar.

"I think it would be better to put it on interest."

Oscar shrugged his shoulders.

"You'd better get the good of it now," he said.

"You might die, and then what use would the money in the savings bank be to you?"

"I don't see but that would prevent anybody's laying up money," said Joe shrewdly. "I'll talk with the deacon about it to-night."

Oscar reserved further arguments till Joe should be in possession of the money. Meanwhile, he was unusually friendly all day.

On the way to the deacon's Joe fell in with Seth Larkin.

"Well, my boy, where are you bound?" asked Seth.

"To collect my fortune," said Joe.

Seth asked for an explanation, and received it.

"I'm glad for you, and I wish it were more," he said heartily.



"So do I," said Joe.

"What for? Anything particular?"

"Yes; if it was enough I would go to California."

"Oh, you heard me talk last night."

"Yes."

"And you really want to go?"

"Yes. I suppose fifty dollars wouldn't be enough?"

"No, it wouldn't," said Seth, "but I'll tell you what you could do."

"What?"

"Go to New York, and keep yourself there till you got a chance to work your passage as a boy round the Horn."

"So I might," said Joe, brightening up.

"It wouldn't be easy, but you wouldn't mind that."

"No, I wouldn't mind that."

"Well, if you decide to go, come round and see me to-morrow, and I'll give you the best advice I can."

"Thank you. Seth."

Here they reached the deacon's house, and Joe went in.

The deacon opposed Joe's plan, but in vain. Our hero had made up his mind. Finally the old man counted out the money, and Joe put it in an old wallet, which hitherto had been of little use to him.

The next thing was to give Major Norton warning of his desire to leave him. He found the major at home, and obtained an interview.

"Major Norton," said Joe, coming to the point at once, "I should like to have you get another boy in my place."

"What, Joe?" exclaimed the major. "Why, what's come now?"

"I am going to leave town."

"Where are you going?" asked his employer in amazement.

"First to New York, and afterward to California, if I can get there."

"Well, I declare! Is it because you ain't satisfied with your clothes?"

"No, sir. I don't see much prospect for me if I stay here, and I have heard a good deal about California."

"But you haven't got any money."

"I have almost sixty dollars."

"Oh, yes; Oscar told me. You'd better stay here, and let me keep it for you."

"No, sir; I have made up my mind. I want to start Monday morning."

"You'll come back in a month without a cent in your pocket."

"If I do, I'll go to work again for you, if you'll take me."

Monday morning came. Clad in his Sunday suit of cheap and rough cloth, Joe stood on the platform at the depot. The cars came up, he jumped aboard, and his heart beat with exultation as he reflected that he had taken the first step toward the Land of Gold.

## CHAPTER V.

### AT THE COMMERCIAL HOTEL.



JOE had never been to New York, and when he arrived, the bustle and confusion at first bewildered him.

"Have a hack, young man?" inquired a Jehu, with a long whip in his hand.

"No, I guess not," said Joe.

"Where do you want to go?—St. Nicholas Hotel?"

"That's one of the high-priced taverns, isn't it?"

"I'll take you to a cheap one."

"What'll you charge?"

"A dollar and a half, and half a dollar for your baggage."

"This is all the baggage I have," said Joe, indicating a bundle tied in a red cotton handkerchief.

"Then I'll only charge a dollar and a half," said the hackman.

"I'll walk," said Joe. "I can't afford to pay a dollar and a half."

"You can't walk; it's too far."

"How far is it?"

"Ten miles, more or less," answered the hackman, without a blush.

"Then I shall save fifteen cents a mile," said Joe, not much alarmed, for he did not believe the statement.

"If you lose your way don't blame me," said the driver.

"No, I won't."

Joe made his way out of the crowd, and paused at the corner of the next street for reflection. Finally he stopped at an apple and peanut stand, and as a matter of policy purchased an apple.

"I am from the country," he said, "and I want to find a cheap hotel. Can you recommend one to me?"

"Yes," said the peanut merchant. "I know of one where they charge a dollar a day."

"Is that cheap? What do they charge at the St. Nicholas?"

"Two dollars a day."

"A day?" asked Joe in amazement.

"Yes."

"That's awful high."

It must be remembered that this was over twenty years ago. Joe would have greater cause to be startled at the prices now asked at our fashionable hotels.

"Well, you can go to the cheap hotel."

"Where is it?"

The requisite directions were given. It was the Commercial Hotel, located in a down-town street very near the Battery. Joe lost his way once or twice, but he had a tongue in his head and was soon set right.

The Commercial Hotel, now passed away or doing business under a changed name, was not a stylish inn. It was frequented by a class who cared very little for style, but more to save unnecessary expense.

It was rather dark and rather dingy, but Joe did not notice that particularly. He had never seen a fine hotel, and this structure being four stories in height above the offices seemed to him rather imposing than otherwise.

He walked up to the desk, on which was spread out wide open the hotel register. Rather a dissipated-looking clerk stood behind the counter picking his teeth.

"Good-morning, sir," said Joe politely. "What do you charge to stay here?"

"A dollar a day," answered the clerk.

"Can you give me a room?"

"I guess so, my son. Where is your trunk?"

"I haven't got any."

"Haven't you got any baggage?"

"Here it is."

The clerk looked rather superciliously at the small bundle.

"Is that all you've got?"

"Yes."

"Then you'll have to pay in advance. That wouldn't be security for your bill."

"All right," said Joe. "I'll pay a day in advance, and if I stay longer, I'll pay another day in advance too."

"That'll do. You may put down your name."

Joe took the pen and made this entry in the register :

"Joseph Mason, Oakville, New Jersey."

"That'll do. Do you want to go right up to your room?"

"Yes, I guess I will. I want to leave my bundle."

A freckle-faced boy was summoned, provided with the key of No. 161, and Joe was directed to follow him.

"Shall I take your bundle?" he asked.

"No, thank you. I can carry it myself."

They went up-stairs until Joe wondered when they were going to stop. Finally the boy paused at the top floor, for the very good reason that he could get no higher, and opened the door of 161.

"There you are," said he.

Joe found himself in a room about ten feet by six, with a small window, a single bed, and a discolored wash-stand supporting a cracked bowl and a pitcher which had lost its handle. There was a wooden chair and dressing-table, and these were about all that the room could conveniently hold.

"There you are," repeated the boy. "Is there anything else you want?"

"No, thank you."

"I'm sorry there ain't a bureau to keep your clothes," said the freckle-faced boy, glancing at Joe's small bundle with a smile.

"It is inconvenient," answered Joe, taking the joke; "but I guess I can get along somehow."

"You wouldn't like some hot water for shaving, would you?" asked the boy with a grin.

"You can have some put on to heat and I'll order it when my beard is grown," said Joe good-naturedly.

"All right. I'll tell 'em to be sure and have it ready in two or three years."

"That will be soon enough. You'd better order some for yourself at the same time."

"Oh, that ain't necessary. I get in hot water every day."

The freckle-faced boy disappeared, and Joe sat down on the bed to reflect a little on his position and plans.

So here he was in New York and on the way to California, too—that is, he hoped so. How much can happen in a little while. Three days before he had not dreamed of any change in his position. So far as he knew he was likely to remain in the major's employ for years to come. But a conversation heard by chance,

and most of all his unexpected legacy, had changed his plans and brought him to the city.

“I hope I shan’t have to go back again to Oakville,” thought Joe.

He felt that it would be worse than ever, now that he had come to dream of a more brilliant and varied future.

“I won’t go unless I am obliged to,” he determined.

He washed his hands and face and went down-stairs. He found that dinner was just ready, and he went into the dining-room and ate with a country boy’s appetite. It was not a luxurious meal, but compared with the major’s rather frugal table there was great variety and luxury. Joe did justice to it.

“Folks live better in the city than they do in the country,” he thought, “but then they have to pay for it. A dollar a day! Why, that would make three hundred and sixty-five dollars a year!”

This to Joe seemed a very extravagant sum to spend on one person’s board and lodging. He thought he should like to be able to afford to live as expensively, but felt sure that even in that case he should not be willing to expend so much in that way.

“Now,” thought Joe after dinner was over, “the first thing for me to find out is when the California steamer starts and what is the lowest price I can go for. I don’t want to stay in New York spending money any longer than I am obliged to.”

In the bar-room Joe found a file of two of the New York daily papers, and began to search diligently the advertising columns in search of the advertisement of the California steamers.

At last he found it.

The steamer was to start in three days. Apply for passage and any information at the company's offices.

There was not much difficulty in finding these.

In fact they were located at not more than five minutes' walk from the Commercial Hotel.

“I'll go right down there and find out whether I've got money enough to take me,” Joe decided.



## CHAPTER VI.

### JOE BUYS A TICKET.



HE office of the steamer was on the wharf from which it was to start. Already—so near was the day of departure—a considerable amount of freight was lying on the wharf ready to be loaded. Joe made his way to the office, which he entered.

He looked around him a little bashfully.

“Well, boy, what’s your business?” inquired a stout man with a red face, who seemed to be in charge.

“Is this the office of the California steamer, sir?”

“Yes.”

“What is the lowest price for passage?”

“For yourself?”

“Yes.”

“A hundred dollars for the steerage.”

When Joe heard this his heart sunk within him. It seemed to be the death-blow to his hopes. He had but fifty dollars or thereabouts, and there was no chance whatever of getting the extra fifty. But Joe didn’t like to give it up. He resolved to make one effort more.

“Couldn’t I pay you fifty dollars now and the rest as soon as I can earn it in California?” he pleaded.

“We don’t do business in that way,” said the stout man decisively.

“I’d be sure to pay it, sir, if I lived,” said Joe.

“Perhaps you think I am not honest.”

"I don't know whether you are or not," said the agent cavalierly. "I only know that we never do business in that way."

Of course there was no more to be said. Joe left the office not a little disheartened.

"I wish it had been a hundred dollars Aunt Susan left me," he said to himself. "I am afraid what I have got won't do me much good."

Joe's spirits were elastic, however. He remembered that Seth had never given him reason to suppose that the money he had would pay his passage by steamer. He had mentioned working his passage in a sailing-vessel round the Horn. Joe did not like that idea so well, as the voyage would probably last four months instead of twenty-five days, and so delay for a long time his arrival. However, that would be better than not going at all.

"If I have to give up going by steamer, I'll try a ship," Joe decided.

The afternoon slipped away almost without Joe's knowledge. He walked about here and there, gazing with curious eyes at the streets and warehouses and passing vehicles, and thinking what a lively place New York was, and how different life was in the metropolis from what it had been to him in the quiet country town which had hitherto been his home. Somehow it seemed to wake Joe up and excite his ambition, to give him a sense of power which he had never felt before.

"If I could only get a foot-hold here," thought Joe, "I should be willing to work twice as hard as I did on the farm."

This was what Joe thought. I don't say that he was correct. There are many country boys who make a mis-

take in coming to the city. They forsake quiet, comfortable homes, where they have all they need, to enter some city counting-room or store at starvation wages, with at best a very remote prospect of advancement and increased risk of falling a prey to temptation in some of the many forms which it assumes in a populous town. A boy needs to be strong and self-reliant and willing to work if he comes to the city to compete for the prizes of life. As the story proceeds we shall learn whether Joe had these necessary qualifications.

He got back to the hotel in time for supper, and with an appetite nearly as good as he had at dinner.

When supper was over he went into the public room of the Commercial Hotel and took up a paper to read. There was a paragraph about California and some recent discoveries there, which he read with avidity. The more he heard and read about this golden land the more disappointed he was that he could not go there by the very next steamer.

Though Joe was not aware of it, he was closely observed by a dark-complexioned man, dressed in rather a flashy manner, who sat a few feet from him. When our hero laid down the paper, this man commenced a conversation.

"I take it you are a stranger in the city, my young friend," he observed in an affable manner.

"Yes, sir," answered Joe, rather glad to have some one to speak to, for he felt quite lonely among a city full of strangers. "I only arrived this morning."

"Indeed! May I ask from what part of the country you come?"

"From Oakville, New Jersey."

"Indeed! I know the place. It is quite a charming town."

"I don't know about that," said Joe. "It's pretty quiet and dull—nothing going on."

"So you have come to the city to try your luck, have you?"

"Yes, sir—that is, I don't mean to stay in New York."

"Going further, eh?"

"I want to go to California."

"Oh, I see—to the gold-diggings. A remarkable country, California."

"Have you ever been there, sir?"

"No, but I have had many friends go there. When do you expect to start?"

"Why, that is what puzzles me," Joe replied frankly.

"I may not be able to go at all."

"Why not?"

"I haven't got money enough to buy a ticket."

"You have got some money, haven't you?" asked the stranger, seeming interested.

"Yes—I have fifty dollars, but I went to the office to-day, and find that a hundred dollars is the lowest price for a ticket."

"And you have fifty?"

"Yes, sir."

"Don't be discouraged, my young friend," said the stranger in the most friendly manner. "I am aware that the ordinary charge for a steerage ticket is one hundred dollars, but exceptions are sometimes made."

"I don't think they will make one in my case," said Joe. "I told the agent I would agree to pay the other half as soon as I earned it, but he said he didn't do business in that way."

"Of course. You are a stranger to him, don't you

see? That makes all the difference in the world. Now, I happen to be personally acquainted with him—in fact, we used to go to school together. I am sure he would do me a favor. Just give me the fifty dollars, and I'll warrant I'll get the ticket for you."

Joe was not wholly without caution, and the thought of parting with his money to a stranger didn't strike him favorably. Not that he had any doubts as to his new friend's integrity, but it didn't seem business-like.

"Can't I go with you to the office?" he suggested, by way of amendment.

"I think I can succeed better in the negotiation if I am alone," said the stranger. "I'll tell you what—you needn't hand me the money, provided you agree to take the ticket off my hands at fifty dollars if I secure it."

"Certainly I will, and be very thankful to you besides," said Joe.

"I always like to help young men along," said the stranger benevolently. "I'll see about it to-morrow. Now, where can I meet you—say, at four o'clock in the afternoon?"

"In this room. How will that do?"

"Perfectly. I am sure I can get the ticket for you. Don't miss your appointment, and be sure to have the money ready."

"I'll be sure," said Joe cheerfully.

"And hark you, my young friend," continued the stranger, "don't say a word to any one of what I am going to do for you, or I might have other applications which I should be obliged to refuse."

"Very well, sir. I will remember. You are very kind to me," said Joe.

"Oh, don't speak of it," said the stranger heartily. "Anything I can do for a deserving young man will be most cheerfully done, I can assure you."

"Thank you, sir."

Punctually at four the next day the stranger entered the room where Joe was already awaiting him.

"Have you succeeded?" asked Joe eagerly.

The stranger nodded.

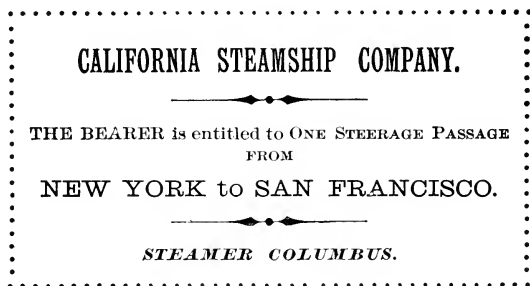
"Let us go up to your room, my young friend, and complete our business. For reasons which I have already mentioned I prefer that the transaction should be secret."

"All right, sir."

Joe got his key and led the way up-stairs to room No. 161.

"I had a little difficulty with the agent," said the stranger, "but finally he yielded out of old friendship. Here is the ticket."

He produced a large card, which read thus:

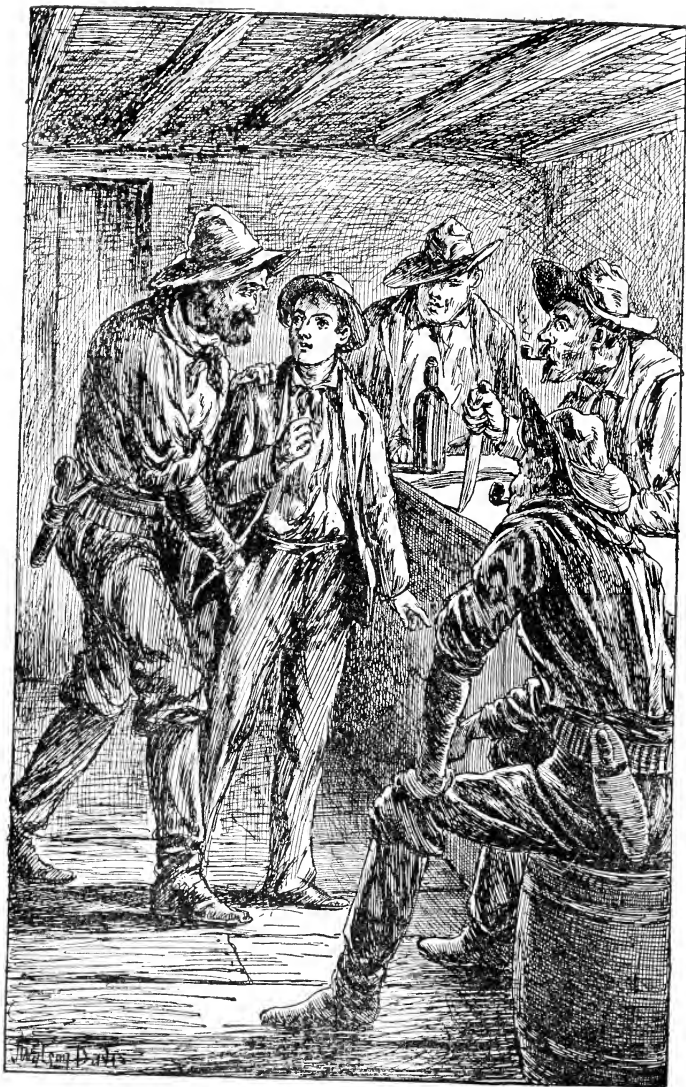


Below this was printed the name of the agent.  
Joe paid over the money joyfully.

“I am very much obliged to you,” he said gratefully.

“Don’t mention it,” said the stranger, pocketing the fifty dollars. “Good-day! Sorry to leave you, but I am to meet a gentleman at five.”

He went down-stairs and left Joe alone.



Under the circumstances, resistance would be madness, and Joe resigned himself to the loss of his money.—Page 89.

*Joe's Luck.*



## CHAPTER VII.

### JOE GETS INTO TROUBLE.



OW lucky I have been," thought Joe in the best of spirits. "There wasn't one chance in ten of my succeeding, and yet I have succeeded. Everything has turned out right. If I hadn't met this man I couldn't have got a ticket at half-price. It was certainly very kind to take so much trouble for a stranger."

Joe counted over his money and found that he could barely scrape through. After paying his hotel expenses he would have a dollar left over. This would be rather a small sum to start with in California, but Joe didn't trouble himself much about that. If he only got there he felt that he should get along somehow.

He had a whole day to explore the city, and he decided to make the most of it. He wanted to carry away with him a good idea of New York, for it was uncertain when he would visit the city again.

In the course of the day Joe found himself in the upper part of the Bowery. It seemed to him a very lively street, and he was much interested in looking in at the shop-windows as he passed.

He was standing before a window, when a stone from some quarter struck the pane and shivered it in pieces.

Joe was startled and was gazing at the scene of havoc in bewilderment, when a stout German, the proprietor of the shop, rushed out bare-headed and seized him by the collar.

"Aha! I have you, you young rascal," he exclaimed furiously. "I'll make you pay for this. You shall go to prison unless you pay me five dollars."

By this time Joe had recovered his senses and began to resist.

"Let me alone!" he exclaimed, struggling with his captor. "What business have you to touch me?"

"I let you know," exclaimed the angry man. "You break my window. You pay me five dollar pretty quick or I send you to prison."

"I didn't break your window," said Joe indignantly. "It's a lie."

"You tell me I lie?" shouted the angry German. "First you break my window, then you tell me I lie. You one bad boy—you one loafer."

"I don't know who broke your window," said Joe, "but I tell you I didn't. I was standing here looking in, when all at once I heard a crash and the window was broken."

"You take me for one fool, perhaps," said his captor, puffing with excitement. "You want to get away, hey?"

"Yes, I do, and I'll thank you to take away your hand."

"And get no money for my window?" ejaculated the Teuton. "Not much. I don't do business dat way; not much—nix."

By this time a crowd had collected around the chief actors in this scene. They were divided in opinion, but were rather inclined to side against Joe.

"Don't he look wicked, the young scamp?" said a thin-visaged female with a long neck.

"Yes," said her companion. "He's one of them

street rowdies that go around doin' mischief. They come around and pull my bell and run away, the villains! I'd like to wring their necks just once."

"What's the matter, my boy?" asked a tall man with sandy hair, addressing himself to Joe in a friendly tone.

"This man says I broke his window and wants me to pay for it."

"How was it? Did you break it?"

"No, sir. I was standing looking in, when a stone came from somewhere and broke it. I know no more than you who threw it. Directly afterward this man rushed out and grabbed me."

"Look here, sir," said the sandy-haired man, addressing himself to the German, "what reason have you for charging this boy with breaking your window?"

"He stood shoost in front of it," said the German.

"If he had broken it he would have run away. Didn't that occur to you?"

This obvious consideration had its effect on the by-standers.

"Of course he would."

"Some one broke mine window," said the German doggedly.

"Of course; but a boy who threw a stone must do so from a distance, and he wouldn't be likely to run up at once to the broken window."

"Of course not. The man's a fool!" were the uncomplimentary remarks of the by-standers who a minute before had looked upon Joe as undoubtedly guilty.

"You've got no case at all," said Joe's advocate. "Let go the boy's collar, or I shall advise him to charge you with assault and battery."

"Maybe you one friend of his?" said the German, discontentedly releasing Joe.

"I never saw the boy before in my life," said the other, "but I don't want him falsely accused."

"Somebody must pay for my window," said the German, once more getting excited.

"That's fair, but it must be the boy or man that broke it, not my young friend here, who had no more to do with it than myself. I sympathize with you and wish you could catch the scamp that did it."

At that moment a policeman, observing the crowd, came up.

"What's the matter?" he asked.

"My window was broke, dat's what's de matter," said the German.

"Who broke it?" asked the policeman, looking around him.

"I caught dat boy standing outside," pointing to Joe.

"Aha, you young rascal," said the policeman, "I've caught you, have I? I've had my eye on you for weeks."

And Joe, to his dismay, found himself collared anew.

"I've only been in the city two days," said Joe. "You're mistaken in the person."

"Take him to jail!" exclaimed the German, delighted at the new turn affairs had taken. "He break my window."

And the policeman was about to march off poor Joe, when a voice of authority stayed him.

"Officer, release that boy!" said the sandy-haired man sternly.

"I'll take you along, too, if you interfere," said the policeman roughly. "You'd better attend to your business."

"Release that boy!" repeated the other sternly, "and arrest the German for assault and battery. I charge him with assaulting this boy."

"Who are you?" demanded the officer insolently. "I've a great mind to carry you along, too."

"My name is —, and I am one of the new Police Commissioners," said the sandy-haired man quietly.

Never was there a quicker change from insolence to fawning.

"Oh, I beg your pardon, sir," said the officer, instantly releasing Joe. "I didn't know you."

"Nor your duty either, it appears," said the commissioner sternly. "Without one word of inquiry into the circumstances, you were about to arrest this boy. A pretty minister of justice you are!"

"Shall I take this man along, sir?" asked the policeman, quite subdued.

At this suggestion the bulky Teuton hurried into his shop, trembling with alarm. With great difficulty he concealed himself under the counter, fearing that he would be arrested.

"You may let him go this time. He has some excuse for his conduct, having suffered loss by the breaking of his window. As for *you*, officer, unless you are more careful in future you will not long remain a member of the force."

The crowd disappeared, only Joe and his advocate remaining behind.

"I am grateful to you, sir, for your kindness," said Joe. "But for you I should have been carried to the station-house."

"It is fortunate I came along just as I did. Are you a stranger in the city?"

“Yes, sir.”

“You must be careful not to run into danger. There are many perils in the city for the inexperienced.”

“Thank you, sir. I shall remember your advice.”

Joe went back to his hotel and decided to stay there.

“If I had been arrested,” he reflected, “I should have been too late for the steamer. I won’t run any more such risks.”

The next day, about two hours before the time of sailing, Joe went down to the wharf of the California steamer.

As he was going on board a man stopped him

“Have you got a ticket?” he asked.

“Yes, sir,” said Joe, “a steerage ticket. There it is,” and he confidently produced the ticket which he had bought for fifty dollars.

“Where did you get this?” asked the man.

Joe told him.

“How much did you pay for it?”

“Fifty dollars.”

“Then you have lost your money, for it is a bogus ticket. You can’t travel on it.”

Joe stared at the other in blank dismay. The earth seemed to be sinking under him. He realized that he had been outrageously swindled, and that he was further from going to California than ever.

## CHAPTER VII.

### JOE'S LUCK CHANGES.



THE intelligence that his ticket was valueless came to Joe like a thunder-bolt from a clear sky. The minute before he was in high spirits—his prospects seemed excellent and his path bright. *Now* he seemed to have no future. He felt like a shipwrecked sailor, who is cast upon an uninhabited island, utterly without resources.

“What shall I do?” he ejaculated.

“I can’t tell you,” said the officer. “One thing is clear, you can’t go to California on that ticket.”

Poor Joe! For the moment hope was dead within his breast. He was certainly placed in a very difficult position. He had but one dollar left, and that was only half the amount necessary to carry him back to the country village where we found him at the commencement of our story. Even if he were able to go back, he felt he would be ashamed to report the loss of his money. The fact that he had allowed himself to be swindled mortified him not a little. He would never hear the last of it if he returned to Oakville.

“No, I wouldn’t go back if I could,” he decided. “I’d rather stay in New York and starve than have Oscar and his father laugh at me. Wouldn’t I like to get hold of the man that sold me the ticket.”

He had hardly given mental expression to this wish when it was gratified. The very man passed him, and

was about to cross the gang-plank into the steamer. Joe's eyes flashed, and he sprung forward and seized the man by the arm.

The swindler's countenance changed when he recognized Joe, but he quickly decided upon his course.

"What do you want, Johnny?" he asked composedly.

"What do I want? I want my fifty dollars back."

The man shrugged his shoulders.

"I don't know what you are talking about," said he. "Just let go my arm. I want to go aboard."

"You sold me a bogus ticket for fifty dollars," said Joe stoutly. "Here it is. Take it back and give me my money."

"The boy must be crazy," said the swindler, determined to brazen it out.

"Did you sell him that ticket?" inquired the officer.

"Never saw him before in the whole course of my life," persisted the man with brazen effrontery.

"Ain't you mistaken, boy?" asked the officer.

"No, sir. This is the verry man. I'm willing to swear to it."

"Have you any business here?" asked the officer.

"Yes," said the man. "I've taken a steerage ticket to San Francisco. Here it is."

"All right. Go in."

He tore himself from Joe's grasp, and went on board the steamer. Our hero, provoked, was about to follow him, when the officer said:

"Stand back! You have no ticket."

"That man bought his ticket with my money," said Joe, excited. "Are you going to let him sail with you?"



"That is nothing to me," said the officer. "It may be so, or you may be mistaken."

"I am not mistaken," said Joe. "I'd know him anywhere—the rascal."

"You can report it to the police—that is, if you think you can prove it. Now, stand back! You are in the way of other passengers."

Poor Joe! he hardly knew whether he was more angry or depressed. He had been worsted in the encounter with this arch-swindler. The latter had come off with flying colors. He would sail for San Francisco on the Columbus. Perhaps he would make his fortune there, while Joe, whom he had so swindled, might, within three days, be reduced to beggary.

Joe felt that his confidence in human nature was badly shaken. Injustice and fraud seemed to have the best of it in this world, so far as his experience went, and it really seemed as if *dishonesty* were the best policy. It is a hard awakening for a trusting boy, when he first comes in contact with the selfishness and corruption of mankind. He is apt to go from one extreme to the other, and conclude that all men are untrustworthy.

Joe fell back, because he was obliged to. He looked around, hoping that he might somewhere see a policeman, for he wanted to punish the scoundrel to whom he owed his unhappiness and loss. But, as frequently happens, when an officer is wanted, none is to be seen.

Joe did not leave the wharf. Time was not of much value to him, and he decided that he might as well remain and see the steamer start on which he had fondly hoped to be a passenger. Then he would realize that he was finally cut off from the chance of going to

California, and could think over his plans at his leisure, for of leisure he was likely to have an unlimited supply.

Meanwhile the preparations for departure went steadily forward. Trunks arrived and were conveyed on board, passengers accompanied by their friends came, and all was hurry and bustle.

Two young men, handsomely dressed and apparently possessed of larger means than the great majority of the passengers, got out of a hack, and paused close to where Joe was standing.

"Dick," said one, "I'm really sorry you are not going with me. I shall feel awfully lonely without you."

"I am very much disappointed, Charlie, but duty will keep me at home. My father's sudden alarming sickness has broken up all my plans. If I should go, I should make myself miserable all the way with the thought of what might happen."

"Yes, Dick, under the circumstances of course you can't go."

"If my father should recover in a few weeks, I will come out and join you, Charlie."

"I hope you may be able to, Dick. By the way, how about your ticket?"

"I shall have to lose it unless the company will give me another in place of it."

"They ought to do it"

"Yes, but they are rather stiff about it. If there were more time, I might be able to find a purchaser. but, as you know, my father was only taken sick last night. I would sell it, though it is a first-class ticket, for a hundred dollars."

Joe heard this and his heart beat high with excitement.

He pressed forward, and said eagerly :

“Will you sell it to me for that?”

The young man addressed as Dick looked in surprise at the poorly dressed boy who had addressed him.

“Do you want to go to California?” he asked.

“Yes, sir,” said Joe, “I am very anxious to go.”

“Do I understand you to offer a hundred dollars for my ticket?”

“Yes, sir, but I can't pay you now.”

“When do you expect to be able to pay me, then?”

“Not till I've earned the money in California,” Joe admitted candidly.

“Have you thought before of going?” inquired the young man addressed as Charlie.

“Yes, sir. Until an hour ago I thought that it was all arranged that I should go. I came down here and found that the ticket I had bought was a bogus one and that I had been swindled out of my money.”

“That was a mean trick,” said Dick Scudder indignantly. “Do you know the man that cheated you?”

“Yes, he is on board the steamer. He took my money and bought a ticket for himself.”

“How much money have you got left?”

“A dollar.”

“Only a dollar? And you are not afraid to land in California with this sum?”

“No, sir. I shall go to work at once. I shan't mind the kind of work. I will do anything.”

“Charlie,” said Dick, turning to his friend, “I will do as you say. Are you willing to take this boy into your state-room in my place?”

“Yes,” said Charles Folsom promptly. “He looks like a good boy. I accept him as my room-mate.”

"All right," said the other. "My boy, what is your name?"

"Joe Mason."

"Well, Joe, here is my ticket. If fortune prospers you and you are ever able to pay a hundred dollars for this ticket, you may pay it to my friend, Charles Folsom. Now, I advise you both to be getting aboard, as it is nearly time for the steamer to sail. I won't go on with you, Charlie, as I must go back to my father's bedside."

"Good-by, sir. God bless you!" said Joe gratefully.

"Good-by, Joe, and good luck!"

As they went over the plank the officer, recognizing Joe, said roughly :

"Stand back, boy. Didn't I tell you you couldn't go aboard without a ticket?"

"Here is my ticket," said Joe.

"A first-class ticket!" exclaimed the officer in amazement. "Where did you get it?"

"I bought it," answered Joe.

"I shall go to California, after all!" thought our hero exultingly.

## CHAPTER IX.

### THE FIRST DAY ON BOARD.



E WILL look up our state-room first, Joe," said his new friend. "It ought to be a good one, for I engaged it some time in advance."

The state-room proved to be No. 16, very well located and spacious for a state-room. But to Joe it seemed very small for two persons. He was an inexperienced traveler and did not understand that life on board ship is widely different from life on shore. His companion had been to Europe and was used to steamer-life.

"I think, Joe," said he, "that I shall put you in the top berth. The lower berth is considered more desirable, but I claim it on the score of age and infirmity. You can climb better than I."

"You don't look very old or infirm," said Joe, smiling.

"I am twenty-three. And you?"

"Fifteen—nearly sixteen."

"I have a state-room trunk which will just slip in under my berth. Where is your luggage?"

Joe looked embarrassed.

"I don't know but you will feel ashamed of me," he said, "but the only extra clothes I have are tied up in this handkerchief."

Charles Folsom whistled.

"Well," said he, "you are poorly provided. What have you got inside?"

"A couple of shirts, three collars, two handkerchiefs, and a pair of stockings."

"And this is all you have?"

"Yes."

"And you are going a journey of thousands of miles. But never mind," he said kindly. "I am not much larger than you, and if you need it I can lend you. Once in California you will have less trouble than if you were loaded down with clothes. I must get you to tell me your story when there is time. As we are to be room-mates, we ought to know all about each other."

"I shall be glad to tell you all my story," said Joe. "There isn't much of it."

"There will be more as you get older," said Folsom lightly. "Now let us go on deck. I think the steamer must be near starting."

They came up just in time to see the steamer swing out of the dock.

There were some of the passengers with sober faces. They had bidden farewell to friends and relatives whom they might not see for years—perhaps never again. They were going to a new country where hardships undoubtedly awaited them, and where they must take their chances of health and success. Some, too, feared seasickness, a malady justly dreaded by all who have ever felt its prostrating effects.

But Joe, in place of depression, only felt joyful exhilaration. Certainly the tide had changed wonderfully in his favor within an hour. He could hardly realize that he was traveling as a first-class passenger on an expensive line of steamers, and in less than a month he would be landed on the Pacific slope.

"You look happy, Joe," said young Folsom.

"I feel so," said Joe.

"Are you hoping to make your fortune in California?"

"I am hoping to make a living," said Joe.

"Didn't you make a living here at home?"

"A poor living, with no prospects ahead. I didn't mind hard work and poor clothes if there had been a prospect of something better by and by."

"Tell me your story. Where were you living and how were you situated?"

Joe told his story, a story already familiar to the reader.

Charles Folsom listened attentively. At the close he said:

"Major Norton didn't appear disposed to pamper you or bring you up in luxury, that's a fact. It would have been hard lines if on account of losing your aunt's legacy you had been compelled to go back to Oakville."

"I wouldn't have gone," said Joe resolutely.

"What would you have done?"

"Staid in New York and got a living somehow, even if I had to black boots in the street."

"I guess you'll do," said Folsom. "You've got the right spirit. It takes boys and men like you for pioneers."

Joe was gratified at his companion's approval.

"Now," said Folsom, "I may as well tell you my story, though as yet it has nothing of romance or adventure in it. I am the son of a New York merchant who is moderately rich. I entered the counting-room at seventeen, and have remained there ever since, with the exception of four months spent in Europe."

"If you are rich already, why do you go out to California?" asked Joe.

"I am not going to the mines; I am going to prospect a little for the firm. Some day San Francisco will be a large and important commercial city. It may not be in my time, though I think it will be. I am going to see how soon it will pay for our house to establish a branch there."

"I see," said Joe.

"I shall probably go out to the mines and take a general survey of the country, but as you see, I do not go out to obtain employment."

"It must be jolly not to have to work," said Joe, "but to have plenty of money to pay your expenses."

"Well, I suppose it is convenient. I believe you haven't a large cash surplus?"

"I have a dollar."

"You've got some pluck to travel so far away from home with such a slender capital, by Jove."

"I don't know that it's pluck," said Joe modestly. "It's necessity."

"Something of both, perhaps. Don't you feel afraid of what may happen?"

"No," said Joe. "California is a new country, and there must be plenty of work to be done. Now, I am willing to do any kind of work, and I don't believe I shall starve."

"That's the way to feel, Joe. At the worst you have me to fall back upon. I won't see you suffer."

"You are very kind, Mr. Folsom," said Joe; "but I shall try not to impose upon your kindness."

"I am sure you won't. Still, you must look upon me as a friend. I am very glad to have your company, as my friend, Dick Scudder, cannot go with me."

"It is very lucky for me. I hope I shan't give you any trouble."



"If you do I'll tell you of it," said Folsom, laughing. "The fact is, I feel rather as if I were your guardian. An odd feeling that, as hitherto I have been looked after by others. Now it is my turn to assume authority."

"You will find me obedient," said Joe, smiling. "Seriously, I am so inexperienced in the way of the world that I shall consider it a great favor if you will take me in hand and give me any hints you may think useful to me."

Folsom became more and more pleased with his young charge. He saw that he was manly, amiable, and of good principles, with only one great fault—poverty—which he was quite willing to overlook.

They selected their seats in the saloon, and were fortunate enough to be assigned to the captain's table. Old travelers know that those who sit at this table are likely to fare better than those who are further removed.

They started from the pier at twelve o'clock. By four o'clock they had made forty miles.

While Folsom was walking the deck with an old friend, whom he had found among the passengers, Joe went on an exploring expedition.

He made his way to that portion of the deck appropriated to the steerage passengers. Among them his eye fell on the man who swindled him. The recognition was mutual.

"You here!" exclaimed the fellow in amazement.

"Yes," said Joe, "I am here."

"I thought you said your ticket wasn't good?"

"It wasn't, as you very well know."

"I don't know anything about it. How did you smuggle yourself aboard?"

"I didn't smuggle myself aboard at all. I came on like the rest of the passengers."

"Without a ticket?"

"No, I bought one."

"Why haven't I seen you before? I thought I had seen all the steerage passengers."

"I am not a steerage passenger. I am traveling first-class."

"You don't mean it!" ejaculated the fellow, thoroughly astonished. "You told me you hadn't any more money."

"So I did, and that shows that you were the man that sold me the bogus ticket."

"Nothing of the kind," said the other, but he seemed taken aback by Joe's charge. "Well, all I can say is, that you know how to get round. When a man or boy can travel first-class without a cent of money, he'll do."

"I wouldn't have come at all if I had had to swindle a poor boy out of his money," said Joe.

Joe walked off without receiving an answer. He took pains to ascertain the name of the man who had defrauded him. He was entered on the passenger list as Henry Hogan.

"I'll keep him in sight," said Joe to himself. "I am curious to know whether such a man as that will prosper."

## CHAPTER X.

### THE DETECTED THIEF.



DO YOU expect to be seasick, Joe?" asked his new guardian.

"I don't know, Mr. Folsom. This is the first time I have ever been at sea."

"I have crossed the Atlantic twice, and been sick each time. I suppose I have a tendency that way."

"How does it feel?" asked Joe curiously.

Folsom laughed.

"It cannot be described," he answered. "To be appreciated it must be felt."

"Then I would rather remain ignorant," said Joe.

"You are right. This is a case where ignorance is bliss decidedly."

Twenty-four hours out Folsom's anticipations were realized. He experienced nausea and his head swam.

Returning from a walk on deck, Joe found his guardian lying down in the state-room.

"Is anything the matter, Mr. Folsom?" he asked anxiously.

"Nothing but what I expected. The demon of the sea has me in his gripe."

"Then you are seasick?"

"Yes."

"Can I do anything for you?"

"Nothing at present, Joe. What art can minister to a stomach diseased? I must wait patiently, and it will wear off. Don't you feel any of the symptoms?"

"Oh, no—I feel bully," said Joe. "I've got a capital appetite."

"I hope you will be spared. It would be dismal for both of us to be groaning with seasickness."

"Shall I stay with you?"

"No—go on deck. That is the best way to keep well. My sickness won't last more than a day or two. Then I shall get my sea-legs on, and I shall be all right for the rest of the voyage."

The young man's expectations were realized. After forty-eight hours he recovered from his temporary indisposition and reappeared on deck.

He found that his young companion had made a number of acquaintances, and had become a general favorite through his frank and pleasant manners, not only with the passengers, but with the officers.

"I think you'll get on, Joe," said he. "You make friends easily."

"I try to do it," said Joe modestly.

"You are fast getting over your country greenness. Of course you couldn't help having a share of it, having never lived outside of a small country village."

"I am glad you think so, Mr. Folsom. I suppose I was very green when I first came to the city, and I haven't got over it yet, but in six months I hope to get rid of it wholly."

"It won't take six months at the rate you are advancing."

Day succeeded day, and Joe was not sick at all. He carried a good appetite to every meal, and entered into the pleasures of sea-life with zest. He played shuffle-board on deck, guessed daily the ship's run, was on the alert for distant sails, and managed in one way or another to while away the time cheerfully.

They had got into the Gulf of Mexico, when, one day, there was an unwonted commotion in the steerage.

A poor German had lost forty dollars, the entire capital he was carrying with him to the new country.

"Some tief has rob me," he complained, in accents of mingled grief and anger. "He has rob me of all my gold. Oh! what will I do? He has not left me one cent."

This attracted the attention of the first officer of the steamer, who, with several passengers, including Joe, repaired to the scene of disturbance.

"When did you first miss the money?" inquired the officer.

"Just now," said the poor German.

"Where did you carry it?"

"In my pocket."

"When did you see it last?"

"Last night when I went to mine bed."

"Did you take off your clothes?"

"No."

"Then some one must have robbed you in your sleep."

"I expect so."

"What men sleep near you?"

The German pointed to two. The first was a German.

"But he would not rob me. He is mine friend," he said. "He is Fritz."

"Who is the other man?"

The German pointed to Henry Hogan, the same man who had defrauded Joe.

Joe looked at him, and Hogan's guilty flush convinced him that he was the offender.

"The man's a fool," said Hogan. "Does he mean to say a gentleman like me would steal his paltry money?"

"He hasn't said so," said the first officer quietly. "He only said that you slept near him."

"He'd better not accuse me," blustered Hogan.

The officer was a judge of human nature, and Hogan's manner and words made him suspect that he was really the guilty party.

"My man," said he, "you are making a fuss before you are accused. No charge has been made against you. The man's money has been taken, and some one must have taken it."

"I don't believe he ever had any," said Hogan. "It's only a trick to excite sympathy, in my opinion."

"Can you prove that you had the money?" asked the officer, addressing the German. "Has any one on board seen it in your possession?"

An Irishman named Riley came forward.

"That can I do," said he. "It was only yesterday morning that I saw the man counting his money."

"In what denomination was the money?" queried the officer.

Pat Riley scratched his head.

"Sure I didn't know that money belonged to any denomination, sir."

The officer smiled.

"I mean was it in five, or ten, or twenty dollar pieces."

"There was four tens, sir—four gould eagles."

"Is that right?" inquired the officer, turning to the German.

"Yes, sir, that's what I had."

"Then," said the officer, "it seems clearly proved that our German friend here had the money he claims. Now, I suggest that the two men he has said occupied bunks nearest to him shall be searched. But first, if the man who has taken the money will come forward voluntarily and return the same, I will guarantee that he shall receive no punishment."

He paused for a brief space and looked at Hogan.

Hogan seemed uneasy, but stolid and obstinate.

"Since my offer is not accepted," said the officer, "let the two men be searched."

Fritz, the young German, came forward readily.

"I am ready," he said.

"I am not," said Hogan. "I protest against this outrage. It is an infringement of my rights as an American citizen. If any one dares to lay hands on me I will have him arrested as soon as we reach California."

So saying, he thrust both hands deep in his pockets, and stood before the crowd an image of outraged justice.

His threat produced no effect upon the officer. At a signal two sailors seized him, and despite his struggles, turned his pockets inside out.

Among the contents were found four gold eagles.

"It is my money!" exclaimed the poor German, overjoyed.

"You lie! The money is mine!" said Hogan furiously. "Gold looks alike. I tell you it is mine!"

"There was a cross, which I scratched with a pin, on one piece," said the German. "Look! see if it is there."

Examination was made, and the scratch was found just as he described it.

"The money evidently belongs to the German," said the officer. "Give it to him."

"You are robbing me of my money," said Hogan sullenly.

"Look here, my friend, you had better be quiet," said the officer significantly, "or I will have you tied up to keep out of mischief. You are getting off very well as it is. I have no doubt you have been up to other dishonest tricks before this one."

"That is true, sir," said Joe, speaking up for the first time. "This is the same man who sold me a bogus ticket, two days before we sailed, for fifty dollars."

"It's a lie!" said Hogan, eying Joe with a look full of mischief. "I'll be even with you some time, boy, for that lie of yours."

"I don't care for the threats of such a scoundrel as you are," said Joe undauntedly.

"Lookout for him, Joe," said Folsom. "He will try to do you a mischief some time."

He would have been confirmed in his opinion had he observed the glance of hatred with which the detected thief followed his young ward.



## CHAPTER XI.

### JOE ARRIVES IN SAN FRANCISCO.



THE Isthmus they exchanged steamers, crossing the narrow neck of land on the backs of mules. To-day the journey is more rapidly and comfortably made in a railroad car. Of the voyage on the Pacific nothing need be said. The weather was fair, and it was uneventful.

It was a beautiful morning in early September when they came in sight of the Golden Gate, and entering the more placid waters of San Francisco Bay, moored at a short distance from the town.

All the passengers gazed with eager eyes at the port of which they had heard so much—the portal to the Land of Gold.

“What do you think of it, Joe?” asked Charles Folsom, after a pause.

“I don’t know,” said Joe slowly. “Is this really San Francisco?”

“It is really San Francisco.”

“It doesn’t seem to be much built up yet,” said Joe.

In fact the appearance of the town would hardly suggest the stately capital of to-day, which looks out like a queen on the bay and the ocean, and on either side opens her arms to the Eastern and Western continents. It was a town of tents and one-story cabins, irregularly and picturesquely scattered over the hill-side, with here and there a saw-mill, where now stands some of the

most prominent buildings of the modern city. For years later there was a large mound of sand where now the stately Palace Hotel covers two and a half acres and proudly challenges the world to show its peer. Where now stands substantial business blocks, a quarter of a century since there appeared only sandy beaches or mud flats, with here and there a wooden pier reaching out into the bay. Only five years before the town contained but seventy-nine buildings—thirty-one frame, twenty-six adobe, and the rest shanties. It had grown largely since then, but even now was only a straggling village, with the air of recent settlement.

“You expected something more, Joe, didn’t you?” asked Folsom.

“Yes,” admitted Joe.

“You must remember how new it is. Ten years, nay, five, will work a great change in this straggling village. We shall probably live to see it a city of a hundred thousand inhabitants.”

The prediction seemed extravagant to Joe. Yet it has been more than fulfilled, and now, after a lapse of twenty-five years, the town of shanties has become a stately city of three hundred thousand souls.

The passengers were eager to land. They were tired of the long voyage and anxious to get on shore. They wanted, as soon as possible, to begin making their fortunes.

“What are your plans, Joe?” asked Charles Folsom.

“I shall accept the first job that offers,” said Joe. “I can’t afford to remain idle long with my small capital.”

“Joe,” said the young man seriously, “let me increase your capital for you. You can pay me back, you

know, when it is convenient. Here, take this gold-piece. You may need it."

It was a twenty-dollar gold-piece which he offered to Joe.

Our young hero shook his head.

"Thank you, Mr. Folsom," he said, "you are very kind, but I think it will be better for me to shift on what I have. Then I shall have to go to work at once, and shall get started in my new career."

"Suppose you can't find work?" suggested Folsom.

"I *will* find it," said Joe resolutely.

"At any rate come with me and see where I put up, so that you can apply to me if you have need."

"I will do that, Mr. Folsom. I don't want to lose sight of you."

"Perhaps we might take lodgings together, Joe."

"I can't afford it," said Joe. "You're a gentleman of property, and I'm a poor boy who has his fortune to make. For the present I must expect to rough it."

"Well, Joe, perhaps you are right. At any rate, I admire your pluck and independent spirit."

There was a motley crowd collected on the pier and on the beach when Joe and his friend landed. Rough, bearded men, in Mexican sombreros and coarse attire—many in shirt-sleeves and with their pantaloons tucked in their boots—watched the new arrivals with interest.

"You needn't feel ashamed of your clothes, Joe," said Folsom, with a smile. "You are better dressed than the majority of those we see."

Joe looked puzzled.

"They don't look as if they had made their fortunes," he said.

"Don't judge by appearances. In a new country peo-

ple are careless of appearances. Some of these rough fellows, no doubt, have their pockets full of gold."

At this moment a rough-looking fellow stepped forward and said heartily:

"Isn't this Charles Folsom?"

"Yes," answered Folsom, puzzled, "but you have the advantage of me."

"You don't remember me?" said the other, laughing.

"Not I."

"Not remember Harry Carter, your old chum?"

"Good heaven!" exclaimed Folsom, surveying anew the rough figure before him. "You don't mean to say you are Harry Carter?"

"The same, at your service."

"What a transformation! Why, you used to be rather a swell, and now——"

"Now I look like a barbarian."

"Well, rather," said Folsom, laughing.

"You want me to explain it? You must know, Folsom, that a new country works great changes. Such toggery as I used to wear would be the height of folly at the mines."

"Have you been at the mines?"

"I have only just come from there."

"I hope you have had good luck," said Folsom, once more regarding doubtfully his friend's attire.

"Pretty fair," said Carter, in a tone of satisfaction.

"My pile has reached five thousand dollars."

"And how long have you been at work?"

"A year. You know I was a book-keeper in New York on a salary of fifteen hundred dollars a year. I used to spend all my income—the more fool I—till the last six months, when I laid by enough to bring me out here."

“Then you have really bettered yourself?”

“I should say so. I could only save up five hundred dollars a year at the best in New York. Here I have crowded ten years into one.”

“In spite of your large outlay for clothes?”

“I see you will have your joke at my expense. Now, what brings you out here? Are you going to the mines?”

“Presently, but not to dig. I came to survey the country.”

“Let me do what I can for you.”

“I will. First, what hotel shall I go to?”

“There is the Leidesdorff House, on California Street. I'll lead you there.”

“Thank you. Will you come, Joe?”

“Yes, I will go to find out where it is.”

The three bent their steps to the hotel referred to. It was a shanty compared with the magnificent hotels which now open their portals to strangers, but the charge was ten dollars a day and the fare was of the plainest.

“I guess I won't stop here,” said Joe. “My money wouldn't keep me here more than an hour or two.”

“At any rate, Joe, you must dine with me,” said Folsom. “Then you may start out for yourself in quest of fortune.”

“You must dine with *me*, both of you,” said Carter. “It is so long since I have seen you that you can't refuse.”

Folsom saw that he was in earnest, and accepted.

The dinner was plain but abundant, and all three did justice to it. Joe did not know till afterward that the dinner cost five dollars apiece, or he would have been dismayed.

After dinner the two friends sat down to talk over old times and mutual friends, but Joe felt that there was no time for him to lose. He had his fortune to make. Still more important, he had his living to make, and in a place where dollars were held as cheap as dimes in New York or Boston.

So emerging into the street, with his small bundle under his arm, he bent his steps as chance directed.

"I am all ready for a job," he said to himself. "I wonder how soon I shall find one."

## CHAPTER XII.

### JOE FINDS A JOB.



JOE knew nothing about the streets or their names. Chance brought him to Clay Street, between what is now Montgomery and Kearny streets. Outside of a low wooden building, which appeared to be a restaurant, was a load of wood.

"I wonder if I couldn't get the chance to saw and split that wood?" thought Joe.

It would not do to be bashful. So he went in.

The place was full of tables, around which sat a number of bearded men like those he had seen on the pier. There were no cloths on the tables. In a new country table-cloths were regarded as a useless luxury.

A stout man attired in an apron was waiting on the guests. Joe concluded that this must be the proprietor.

"Sit down, boy," said he, "if you want some dinner."

"I've had my dinner," said Joe. "Don't you want that wood outside sawed and split?"

"Yes."

"Let me do it."

"Go ahead."

There was a saw and saw-horse outside. The work was not new to Joe, and he went at it vigorously. No bargain had been made, but Joe knew so little of what would be considered a fair price that in this first instance he chose to leave it to his employer.

As he was at work Folsom and his friend passed by.

"Have you found a job already?" said Folsom.

"Yes, sir."

"How much are you to receive?"

"I don't know. I guess the man will pay me what's right."

"You have kept your promise, Joe. You said you would take the first job that offered."

"Yes, Mr. Folsom, I meant what I said."

"Come round to the Leidesdorff House this evening and tell me how you made out."

"Thank you, sir, I will."

"That seems a smart boy," said Carter as the two walked up Clay Street Hill.

"Yes, he is. Help him along if you have a chance."

"I will. I like his pluck."

"He has no false pride. He is ready to do anything."

"Everybody is here. You know Jim Graves, who used to have his shingle up as a lawyer on Nassau Street?"

"Yes. Is he here?"

"He has been here three months. What do you think he is doing?"

"I couldn't guess."

"I don't think you could. He has turned drayman."

Charles Folsom gazed at his friend in wonder.

"Turned drayman!" he exclaimed. "Is he reduced to that?"

"Reduced to that! My dear fellow, you don't understand the use of language. Graves is earning fifteen dollars a day at his business, and I don't believe he made that in New York in a month."

"Well, it is a strange state of society. Does he mean to be a drayman all his life?"



"Of course not. A year hence he may be a capitalist, or a lawyer again. Meanwhile he is saving money."

"He is a sensible man, after all, but you see, Carter, it takes time to adjust my ideas to things here. The first surprise was your rough appearance. That a Broadway swell should come to this was surprise enough for one day, but you have other surprises in store for me."

"There is one advantage my rough life has brought me," said Carter. "It has improved my health. I was given to dyspepsia when I lived in New York. Now I really believe I could digest a ten-penny nail, or—an eating-house mince-pie, which is more difficult."

"You look tough enough, certainly. You almost persuade me to go to the mines myself."

"You'll come to it yet."

"What place is this?"

"This is Portsmouth Square."

The square is now known as the Plaza, and fronts the old City Hall.

"You have steep hills in San Francisco."

"Yes, it is something of a climb to the top of Clay Street Hill. When you get to the top you get a fine view, though."

Now the hill may be ascended in cars drawn up the steeply graded sides by an endless rope running just below the surface. No such arrangement had been thought of then. Folsom gave out when he had completed half the ascent.

"I'll be satisfied with the prospect from here," he said. "I won't be too ambitious, for I find ambition has its price."

So the two friends sauntered around the city. Though

limited in extent, compared to the settlement of to-day, it required more effort to see it than now, when the streets are graded and intersected with lines of horse-railroads.

Meanwhile Joe kept steadily at the task which he had undertaken.

"It will take me three hours and a half, possibly four," he said to himself, after a careful survey of the pile and an estimate of the size of it. "I wonder what pay I shall receive."

While he was thus employed, many persons passed him.

One among them paused and accosted him.

"So you have found work already?" he said.

Looking up, Joe recognized Harry Hogan, the man who had swindled him. He didn't feel inclined to be very social with this man, whom he disliked and despised.

"Yes," said he coldly.

"Rather strange work for a first-class passenger," said Hogan, with a sneer.

The fact was that he envied Joe because he had traveled first-class, while he, who had felt superior to the green country boy, had thought himself fortunate, with the help his dishonesty gave him, in being able to come by steerage.

"It is very suitable employment for a boy who has no money," said Joe.

"How much are you going to be paid for the job?" asked Hogan, with sudden interest, for ten dollars constituted his only remaining funds.

If his theft on shipboard had not been detected he would have been better provided.

"I don't know," said Joe shortly.

"You mean you won't tell me?" said Hogan angrily.

"No, I don't. I mean just what I say."

"You didn't make any bargain, then?"

"No."

"What are you going to do next?" inquired Hogan.

"I don't know," said Joe.

He did not choose to be polite to this man, feeling no respect for him.

Hogan finally moved off.

"I hate that boy," he soliloquized. "He puts on airs for a country boy. So he's getting too proud to talk to me, is he? We'll see, Mr. Joseph Mason. Some time you may be glad enough to ask a favor of me."

Joe kept on till his task was completed. It was about six o'clock, though as Joe had no watch, he had to guess at the hour.

He put on his coat and went into the restaurant.

It was the supper-hour, and again there were guests at the tables.

"I've finished the job," said Joe, in a business-like tone.

The German went to the door and took a look at Joe's work.

"You did it up good," he said. "How much you want?"

"I don't know," said Joe. "What would be a fair price?"

"I will give you some supper and five dollars," said the German.

Joe could hardly believe his ears. Five dollars and a supper for four hours' work! Surely he had come to the Land of Gold in very truth.

"Will dat do?"

"Oh, yes," said Joe candidly. "I didn't expect so much."

"You shouldn't tell me dat. It isn't business," said the German, laughing good-humoredly.

He made money fast and could afford to be liberal.

Joe pocketed the gold-piece which he received with a thrill of exultation. He had never received so much in value for a week's work before. Just then a man paid two dollars for a very plain supper.

"That makes my full pay seven dollars," said Joe to himself. "If I can get steady work, I can get rich very quick," he thought.

There was one thing, however, that Joe did not take into account. If his earnings were likely to be large, his expenses would be large too. So he might receive a good deal of money and not lay up a cent.

"Shall you have any more work to do?" asked Joe, when he had finished his supper.

"Not shoost now," answered the German. "You can look round in a week. Maybe I have some then."

Joe walked about the streets with his money in his pocket, feeling in very good spirits.

"I wouldn't go back to Major Norton's for something," he said to himself. "I wonder if he is expecting to see me."

## CHAPTER XIII.

### JOE'S HOTEL.



BEFORE going to the Leidesdorff House to call upon his friend Folsom, Joe thought he would try to make arrangements for the night. He must have some place to sleep in, and as cheap as possible.

"I wish," he thought, "I could get along as cheap as I did in New York. I paid a dollar a day there, and it secured a good deal. Here, where I can earn five dollars for a job that takes me only half a day, I should be perfectly willing to pay that."

He came to the St. Francis Hotel, on the corner of Dupont and Clay streets. There was an outside stair that led to the balcony that ran all round the second story. The doors of the rooms opened upon this balcony.

"I am afraid this will be too high-priced for me," thought Joe.

A man came out from a room which served as the office.

"Can I get lodging here?" asked Joe.

"Yes."

"How much do you charge?"

"Do you want a room by yourself?"

"Yes," said Joe after a pause.

"Three dollars."

"He must take me for a millionaire," thought Joe.

"I can't afford it," he said.

"All right," said the man. He did not consider it worth while to use any persuasion. His hotel would probably fill up during the evening.

As Joe descended the stairs he did not feel quite so rich. Six dollars won't go far when lodging costs three dollars and supper two.

Continuing his wanderings, Joe came to a tent, which seemed to be a hotel in its way, for it had "LODGINGS" inscribed on the canvas in front.

"What do you charge for lodgings?" Joe inquired of a man who was sitting on the ground in front.

"A dollar," was the reply.

"That will do better," thought Joe.

"May I look in?"

"If you want to."

Looking in, Joe saw that the accommodations were of the plainest. Thin pallets were spread about without pillows. Joe was not used to luxury, but to sleep here would be roughing it even for him. But he was prepared to rough it, and concluded that he might as well pass the night here.

"All right!" said he. "I'll be round by and by."

"Do you want to pay in advance to secure your bed?"

"I guess not; I'll take the risk."

"Just as you say."

Joe went on to the Leidesdorff Hotel, and was cordially received by Mr. Folsom.

"How much have you earned to-day, Joe?" asked his friend.

"Five dollars and my supper."

"That's good. Is the job finished?"

"Yes, sir."

"And you have nothing else in view for to-morrow, Joe?"

"No, sir; but I guess I shall run across a job."

"I see you are getting self-reliant. There is nothing like a new country to foster self-reliance. Then you think you will get along?"

"Yes, sir; I think I shall," answered Joe cheerfully.

"Where are you going to spend the night?"

"In a tent a little way down the street."

"How much will they charge you?"

"One dollar."

"I wish my bed was large enough to hold two; you should be welcome to a share of it. But they don't provide very wide bedsteads in this country."

Mr. Folsom's bed was about eighteen inches wide—possibly two feet—and however hospitable he might feel, he was unable to provide for a visitor.

"Thank you, sir," said Joe; "I shall do very well in the tent, I am sure."

"I am thinking of making a trip to the mines with my friend Carter," continued Folsom. "Very likely we shall start to-morrow. Do you want to go with us?"

"I expect to go to the mines some time," said Joe, "but I think I had better remain a while in San Francisco, and try and lay by a little money. You know I am in debt."

"In debt?"

"Yes, for my passage-ticket. I should like to pay that off."

"There is no hurry about it, Joe. Don't let that trouble you."

"I'd like to get it off my mind, Mr. Folsom."

About nine o'clock Joe left the hotel and sought the tent where he proposed to pass the night. He was required to pay in advance, and willingly did so. Then

if his money was stolen during the night, at all events his lodging would be paid for and he could start even with the world the next morning.



## CHAPTER XIV.

### JOE'S SECOND DAY.



JOE woke up at seven o'clock the next morning. Though his bed was hard he slept well, for he was fatigued. He stretched himself and sat up on his pallet. It is needless to say that he had not undressed. Three or four men were lying near him, all fast asleep except one, and that one he recognized as Henry Hogan.

"Halloo!" said Hogan. "You here?"

"Yes," said Joe, not overpleased at the meeting.

"We seem to keep together," said Hogan with a grin.

"So it seems," said Joe coldly.

Hogan, however, seemed disposed to be friendly.

"Pretty rough accommodations for the money," he said.

"It doesn't make so much difference where money is earned easily."

"How much money did you make yesterday?" inquired Hogan.

Joe's first thought was to tell him it was none of his business, but he thought better of it.

"I made seven dollars," said he rather proudly.

"Pretty good, but I beat you," said Hogan in a tone of satisfaction.

Joe's curiosity was aroused.

"How much did you make?" he inquired.

"I'll show you."

Hogan showed five half-eagles, spreading them out on the palm of his hand.

"What do you say to that?" he asked triumphantly.

"You did well," said Joe, surprised. "How did you make it?"

Hogan smiled significantly.

"I made it in ten minutes," he said.

Joe was decidedly mystified.

"You are fooling me," he said.

"No, I am not. I made it, if you must know, at the gaming-table."

"O!" said Joe, a little startled, for he had been brought up to think gambling wicked.

"Better come and try your luck with me," said Hogan. "It is easier and quicker than sawing wood."

"Perhaps it is," said Joe stoutly, "but I'd rather saw wood."

"I suspect you are a young Puritan," said Hogan sneeringly.

"Perhaps I am," said Joe. "At any rate, I don't mean to gamble."

"Just as you like. I can't afford to be so particular."

"You don't seem to be very particular," said Joe significantly.

"What do you mean?" inquired Hogan suspiciously.

"You know well enough what I mean," said Joe.

"You know the way you had of getting money in New York. You know the way you tried to get it on board the steamer."

"Look here, young fellow," said Hogan menacingly, "I've heard enough of this. You won't find it safe

to run against me. I'm a tough customer, you'll find."

"I don't doubt it," said Joe.

"Then just be careful, will you? I ain't going to have you slander me and prejudice people against me, and I mean to protect myself. Do you understand me?" he asked, scowling.

"I think I do, Mr. Hogan, but I don't feel particularly alarmed."

"Well, you've had fair warning. Just remember what I've told you."

This closed the conversation.

Joe got up, for it was now half-past seven, and went out in search of breakfast. He thought of the place where he took supper the night before, but was deterred from going there by the high prices.

"I suppose I shall have to pay a dollar for my breakfast," he thought, "but I can't afford to pay two. My capital is reduced to five dollars and I may not be able to get anything to do to-day."

Joe finally succeeded in finding an humble place where for a dollar he obtained a cup of coffee, a plate of cold meat, and as much bread as he could eat.

"I shall have to make it do with two meals a day," thought our hero. "Then it will cost me three dollars a day to live including lodging, and I shall have to be pretty lucky to make that."

After breakfast Joe walked about the streets hoping that something would turn up. But his luck did not seem to be so good as the day before. Hour after hour passed and no chance offered itself. As he was walking along feeling somewhat anxious, he met Hogan.

"Lend me a dollar," said Hogan quickly. "I'm dead-broke."

"Where has all your money gone?" asked Joe in surprise.

"Lost it at faro. Lend me a dollar and I'll win it all back."

"I have no money to spare," said Joe decidedly.

"Curse you for a young skinflint!" said Hogan, scowling. "I'll get even with you yet."

## CHAPTER XV.

### THE FOILED ASSASSIN.



ABOUT four o'clock Joe went into a restaurant and got some dinner. He was hungry, having eaten nothing since breakfast, and having spent the intervening time in walking about the town. In spite of his wish to be economical, his dinner bill amounted to a dollar and a half, and now his cash in hand was reduced to two dollars and a half.

Joe began to feel uneasy.

"This won't do," he said to himself. "At this rate I shall soon be penniless. I must get something or other to do."

In the evening he strolled down Montgomery Street to Telegraph Hill. It was not a very choice locality, the only buildings being shabby little dens, frequented by a class of social outlaws who kept concealed during the day but came out at night—a class to which the outrages upon the person frequent at this time were rightly attributed.

If Joe had understood better the character of this neighborhood, he would not have ventured there in the evening.

Joe was stumbling along the uneven path, when all at once he found himself confronted by a tall fellow wearing a slouched hat. The man paused in front of him, but did not say a word. Finding that he was not disposed to move aside, Joe stepped aside himself. He

did not as yet suspect the fellow's purpose. He understood it, however, when a heavy hand was laid on his shoulder.

"Quick, boy, your money!" said the ruffian, in a low voice.

Having but two dollars and a half, Joe naturally felt reluctant to part with it, and this gave him the courage to object.

"I've got none to spare," he said, and tried to tear himself away.

His resistance led the fellow to suspect that he had a considerable sum with him. Joe felt himself seized and carried into a den close by, which was frequented by thieves and desperate characters.

There was a counter, on which was set a dim oil-lamp. There were a few bottles in sight, and a villainous-looking fellow appeared to preside over the establishment. The latter looked up as Joe was brought in.

"Who have you there?" asked the barkeeper indifferently.

"A young cove as don't want to part with his money."

"You'd better hand over what you've got, young 'un," said the barkeeper, "or you'll see trouble."

Joe looked from one to the other, and thought he had never seen such villainous faces before.

"What are you lookin' at?" demanded his captor suspiciously. "You want to know us again, do you? Maybe you'd like to get us hauled up, would you?"

"I don't want ever to set eyes on you agāin," said Joe heartily.

"That's the way to talk. As soon as our business is over, there ain't no occasion for our meetin' again. Don't you go to point us out, or——"

He didn't finish the sentence, but whipped out a long knife, which made any further remarks unnecessary.

Under the circumstances resistance would be madness, and Joe resigned himself to the loss of his money, inconvenient as it might prove to him. His only thought now was to get away from the pair of rascals. He drew out the balance of his money and held it out to his captor.

"There is my money," he said.

"Is that all you've got?" demanded the thief, in a tone of disappointment.

"Every cent," said Joe. "It won't leave me anything to pay for my night's lodging."

"Then you can sleep out. I've done it many a time. But I'll take the liberty of searching you and seeing if you tell the truth or not."

"Just as you like," said Joe.

Joe was searched, but no more money was found.

"The boy's told the truth," said his captor, disappointed. "Two dollars and a half is a pretty small haul."

In spite of the situation in which he found himself, Joe's natural love of humor asserted itself.

"I am sorry, gentlemen, that I haven't anything more. It isn't my fault, for I've tried hard to get something to do to-day, and couldn't."

"You're a cool customer," said the barkeeper, eying Joe steadily.

"I expect to be to-night, for I shall have to sleep out."

"You can go," said his captor as he opened the door of the den; "and don't come round here again unless you've got more money with you."

"I don't think I shall," said Joe.

The door was closed, and he found himself in the darkness, a little uncertain at first as to where he should direct his steps.

It is rather a singular circumstance that now, when Joe found himself penniless, he really felt less anxious than a few minutes before, when he had at least money enough to pay for lodging and breakfast. It might have been on the principle that the darkest hour is just before day. Having lost everything, any turn of fortune must be for the better.

"Something has got to turn up pretty quick," thought Joe. "It's just as well I didn't get a job to-day. I should only have had more money to lose."

Our hero was destined to meet with another adventure, and that immediately.

He had not walked a hundred feet when his attention was called to the figure of a gentleman walking some rods in front of him. He saw it but indistinctly, and would not have given it a second thought, had he not seen that the person, whoever he might be, was stealthily followed by a man who in general appearance resembled the rascal who had robbed him of his money. The pursuer carried in his hand a canvas bag filled with sand. This, though Joe did not know it, was a dangerous weapon in the hands of a lawless ruffian. Brought down heavily upon the head of an unlucky traveler, it often produced instant death, without leaving any outward marks that would indicate death from violence.\*

---

\*The sand-bag is sure death if the blow be heavy, leaving no outward mark, no fracture, no trickling blood, or swelled abrasion. It jars the brain to utter and eternal oblivion.—"*Found dead—no marks of violence—apoplexy the supposed cause*," was not an unfrequent notice in the *Alta* and *Herald* of those days.—From "San Francisco in the Spring of '50," by T. A. Barry and B. A. Patten.



Though Joe didn't comprehend the use of the sand-bag, his own recent experience and the stealthy movement of the man behind convinced him that mischief was intended. He would have been excusable if, being but a boy, and no match for an able-bodied ruffian, he had got out of the way. But Joe had more courage than falls to the share of most boys of sixteen. He felt a chivalrous desire to rescue the unsuspecting stranger from the peril that menaced him. There was little time to think or resolve. The time demanded instant action.

Joe, too, imitating the stealthy motion of the pursuer, swiftly gained upon him, overtaking him just as he had the sand-bag poised aloft, ready to be brought down upon the head of the traveler.

With a cry, Joe, exerting all his strength, rushed upon the would-be assassin, causing him to stumble and fall, while the gentleman in front turned round in amazement.

Joe sprung to his side.

"Have you a pistol?" he said quickly.

Scarcely knowing what he did, the gentleman drew out a pistol and put it in Joe's hand. Joe cocked it, and stood facing the ruffian.

He was only just in time.

The desperado was on his feet, fury in his looks and a curse upon his lips. He swung the sand-bag aloft.

"Curse you!" he said. "I'll make you pay for this."

"One step forward," said Joe, in a clear, distinct voice which betrayed not a particle of fear, "and I will put a bullet through your brain."

The assassin stepped back. He was a coward who at-

tacked from behind. He looked in the boy's resolute face, and he saw he was in earnest.

"Put down that weapon, you whipper-snapper!" he said.

"Not much," answered Joe.

"I've a great mind to kill you," growled the baffled desperado.

"I've no doubt of it," said our hero, "but you'd better not attack me. I am armed, and I will fire if you make it necessary. Now turn round and leave us."

"Will you promise not to shoot?" said the villain uneasily.

"Yes, if you go off quietly."

The order was obeyed, but not very willingly.

When the highwayman had moved far enough off Joe said:

"Now, sir, we'd better be moving, and pretty quickly, or the fellow may return with some of his friends and overpower us. Where are you stopping?"

"At the Waverly House."

"That is near by. We will go there at once."

They soon reached the hotel, a large wooden building on the north side of Pacific Street, between Montgomery and Kearny.

Joe was about to bid his acquaintance good-night, but the latter detained him.

"Come in, my boy," he said heartily. "You have done me a great service to-night. I must know more of you."

## CHAPTER XVI.

### JOE'S NEW FRIEND.



OME up to my room," said the stranger.

He obtained a candle at the office, gas not being used in San Francisco at that time, and led the way to a small chamber on the second floor.

"Now sit down, my boy, and tell me your name," he said.

"Joseph Mason."

"Do you live in this city?"

"Just at present," said Joe. "I came from the East."

"How long have you been here?"

"Less than a week."

"I only arrived yesterday. But for your help my residence might have been a brief one."

"I am glad I have been able to be of service to you," said Joe.

"You were a friend in need, and they say a friend in need is a friend indeed. It is only fair that I should be a friend to you. It's a poor rule that doesn't work both ways."

Joe was favorably impressed with the speaker's appearance. He was a man of middle height, rather stout, with a florid complexion and an open, friendly face. It struck Joe that he would be a good friend to have.

"Thank you, sir," he said. "I need a friend, and shall be glad of your friendship."

The other seemed pleased with Joe's prompt acceptance of his proposal.

"Then," said he, "here's my hand. Take it, and let us ratify our friendship."

Joe took the proffered hand and shook it cordially.

"My name is George Morgan," said the stranger. "I came from Philadelphia. Now we know each other. Where are you staying?"

Joe's face flushed, and he looked embarrassed.

"Just before I came up with you," he answered, thinking frankness best, "I was robbed of two dollars and a half, all the money I had in this world. I shall have to stop in the streets to-night."

"Not if I know it," said Morgan emphatically. "This bed isn't very large, but you are welcome to a share of it. To-morrow we will form our plans."

"Shan't I inconvenience you, sir?" asked Joe.

"Not a bit," answered Morgan heartily. "I shall be glad of your company."

"Then I will stay, sir, and thank you. After the adventure I have had to-night, I shouldn't enjoy being out in the streets."

"Tell me how you came to be robbed. Was it by the same man who made the attack upon me?"

"No, sir. I wish it had been, as then I should feel even with him. It was a man that looked very much like him, though."

Joe gave an account of the robbery to which his new friend listened with attention.

"Evidently," he said, "the street we were in is not a very safe one. We may as well avoid it in future. Have you had any supper?"

"Oh, yes, sir. Luckily I got that and paid for it before I had my money taken."

"Good. Now, as I am tired I will go to bed, and you can follow when you feel inclined."

"I will go now, sir. I have been walking the streets all day in search of work, and though I found none, I am tired all the same."

In half an hour both Joe and his new friend were fast asleep.

They woke up at seven o'clock.

"How did you rest, Joe?" asked George Morgan.

"Very well, sir."

"Do you feel ready for breakfast?"

"As soon as I can earn money enough to pay for it."

"Don't trouble yourself about that. You are going to breakfast with me."

"You are very kind, Mr. Morgan, but I wish you had some work for me to do so that I could pay you."

"That may come after a while. It might not be safe to delay your breakfast till you could pay for it. Remember you have done me a great service which fifty breakfasts couldn't pay for."

"Don't think of that, Mr. Morgan," said Joe modestly. "Anybody would do what I did."

"I am not sure whether everybody would have the courage. But you must leave me to show my appreciation of your services in my own way."

They took breakfast in the hotel and then walked out.

Though it was early, the town was already astir. People got up early in those days. Building was going on here and there. Draymen were piloting heavy loads through the streets—rough enough in general appear-

ance, but drawn from very unlikely social grades. Our two friends observed closely all that was passing around them.

"By Jove!" said Morgan in surprise, his glance resting on a young man of twenty-five who was in command of a dray. "Do you hear that drayman?"

"Is he a foreigner?" asked Joe. "I don't understand what he is saying."

"He is talking to his horse in Greek, quoting from Homer. Look here, my friend!" he said, hailing the drayman.

"What is it, sir?" said the young man courteously.

"Didn't I hear you quoting Greek just now?"

"Yes, sir."

"How happens it that a classical scholar like you finds himself in such a position?"

The young man smiled.

"How much do you think I am earning as a drayman?" he asked in turn.

"I can't guess. I am a stranger in this city."

"Twenty dollars a day."

"Capital! I don't feel as much surprised as I did. Are you a college graduate?"

"Yes, sir. I graduated four years since at Yale. Then I studied law, and three months since I came out here. It takes time to get into practice at home, and I had no resources to fall back upon. I raised money enough to bring me to California, and came near starving the first week I was here. I couldn't wait to get professional work, but I had an offer to drive a dray. I am a farmer's son and was accustomed to hard work as a boy. I accepted the offer, and here I am. I can lay up half my earnings, and am quite satisfied."

"But you won't be a drayman all your life."

"Oh, no, sir. But I may as well keep at it till I can get into something more to my taste."

And the young lawyer drove off.

"It's a queer country," said Morgan. "It's hard to gauge a man by his occupation here, I see."

"I wish I could get a dray to drive," said Joe.

"You are not old enough or strong enough yet. I am looking for some business myself, Joe, but I can't at all tell what I shall drift into. At home I was a dry-goods merchant in Syracuse. My partner and I disagreed, and I sold out to him. I drew ten thousand dollars out of the concern, invested four-fifths of it, and have come out here with the remainder to see what I can do."

"Ten thousand dollars! What a rich man you must be," said Joe.

Morgan smiled.

"In your eyes, my boy. As you get older you will find that it will not seem so large to you. At any rate, I hope to increase it considerably."

"If I had ten thousand dollars I should think myself very rich," said Joe.

"I hope the time will come when you will have a chance to feel so."

They were walking on Kearny Street, near California Street, when Joe's attention was drawn to a sign:

.....  
 : THIS RESTAURANT FOR SALE. :  
 .....

It was a one-story building, of small dimensions, not fashionable nor elegant in its appointments, but there

wasn't much style in San Francisco at that time. People didn't come out for that.

"Would you like to buy out the restaurant?" asked Morgan.

"I don't feel like buying anything out with empty pockets," said Joe.

"Let us go in."

The proprietor of the restaurant was a sandy-haired man, of middle age.

"Why do you wish to sell out?" asked Morgan.

"I want to go to the mines. I need an out-of-door life, and want a change."

"Does this business pay?"

"Sometimes I have made seventy-five dollars profit in a day."

"That's good. How much do you ask for the business?"

"I'll take five hundred dollars cash."

"Have you a reliable cook?"

"Yes. He knows his business."

"Will he stay?"

"For the present. If you want a profitable business you will do well to buy."

"I don't want it for myself. I want it for this young man."

"For this boy?" asked the restaurant-keeper, surprised.

Joe looked equally surprised.



## CHAPTER XVII.

### JOE STARTS IN BUSINESS.



YOU think you can keep a hotel, Joe?" asked Morgan.

"I can try," said Joe promptly.

"Come in, gentlemen," said the restaurant-keeper. "We can talk best inside."

The room was small, holding but six tables. In the rear was the kitchen.

"Let me see your scale of prices," said Morgan.

It was shown him.

"I could breakfast cheaper at Delmonico's," he said.

"And better," said the proprietor of the restaurant, "but I find people here willing to pay big prices, and as long as that's the case, I should be a fool to reduce them. Yes, there's a splendid profit to be made in the business. I ought to charge a thousand dollars instead of five hundred."

"Why don't you?" asked Morgan bluntly.

"Because I couldn't get it. Most men when they come out here are not content to settle down in the town. They won't be satisfied till they get to the mines."

"That seems to be the case with you, too."

"It isn't that altogether. My lungs are weak, and confinement isn't good for me. Besides, the doctors say the climate in the interior is better for pulmonary affections."

"What rent do you have to pay?"

"A small ground-rent. I put up this building myself."

"How soon can you give possession?"

"Right off."

"Will you stay here three days to initiate my young friend into the mysteries of the business?"

"Oh, yes, I'll do that willingly."

"Then I will buy you out."

In five minutes the business was settled.

"Joe," said Morgan, "let me congratulate you. **You** are now one of the business men of San Francisco."

"It seems like a dream to me, Mr. Morgan," said Joe. "This morning when I waked up I wasn't worth a cent."

"And now you own five hundred dollars," said Mr. Morgan, laughing.

"That wasn't exactly the way I thought of it, sir, but are you not afraid to trust me to that amount?"

"No, I am not, Joe," said Morgan seriously. "I think you are a boy of energy and integrity. I don't see why you shouldn't succeed."

"Suppose I shouldn't?"

"I shall not trouble myself about the loss. In all probability you saved my life last evening. That is worth to me many times what I have invested for you."

"I want to give you my note for the money," said Joe. "If I live I will pay you, with interest."

"I agree with you. We may as well put it on a business basis."

Papers were drawn out, and Joe found himself proprietor of the restaurant. He lost no opportunity of mastering the details of the business. He learned where

his predecessor obtained his supplies, what prices he paid, about how much he required for a day's consumption, and what was his scale of prices.

"Do you live here, Mr. Brock?" asked Joe.

"Yes; I have a bed which I lay in a corner of the restaurant. Thus I avoid the expense of a room outside, and am on hand early for business."

"I'll do the same," said Joe promptly.

"In that way you will have no personal expenses, except clothing and washing," said Brock.

"I shall be glad to have no bills to pay for board," said Joe. "That's rather a steep item here."

"So it is."

"I don't see but I can save up pretty much all I make," said Joe.

"Certainly you can."

In two days Joe, who was naturally quick, and whose natural shrewdness was sharpened by his personal interest, mastered the details of the business, and felt that he could manage alone.

"Mr. Brock," said he, "you promised to stay with me three days, but I won't insist upon the third day. I think I can get along well without you."

"If you can, I shall be glad to leave you at once. The fact is, a friend of mine starts for the mines tomorrow, and I would like to accompany him. I asked him to put it off a day, but he thinks he can't."

"Go with him by all means. I can get along."

So on the morning of the third day Joe found himself alone.

At the end of the first week he made a careful estimate of his expenses and receipts, and found to his astonishment that he had cleared two hundred dollars. It

seemed to him almost incredible, and he went over the calculations again and again. But he could figure out no other result.

"Two hundred dollars in one week!" he said to himself. "What would Oscar say to that? It seems like a fairy tale."

Joe did not forget that he was five hundred dollars in debt. He went to George Morgan, who had bought out for himself a gentlemen's furnishing store, and said:

"Mr. Morgan, I want to pay up a part of that debt."

"So soon, Joe? How much do you want to pay?"

"A hundred and fifty dollars."

"You don't mean to say that you have cleared that amount?" said Morgan in amazement.

"Yes, sir, and fifty dollars more."

"Very well. I will receive the money. You do well to wipe out your debts as soon as possible."

Joe paid over the money with no little satisfaction.

Without going too much into detail, it may be stated that at the end of a month Joe was out of debt and had three hundred dollars over. He called on the owner of the land to pay the monthly ground-rent.

"Why don't you buy the land, and get rid of the rent?" asked the owner.

"Do you want to sell?" asked Joe.

"Yes; I am about to return to the East."

"What do you ask?"

"I own two adjoining lots. You may have them all for a thousand dollars."

"Will you give me time?"

"I can't. I want to return at once, and I must have the cash."

A thought struck Joe.

"I will take three hours to consider," he said.

He went to George Morgan and broached his business.

"Mr. Morgan," he said, "will you lend me seven hundred dollars?"

"Are you getting into pecuniary difficulties, Joe?" asked Morgan, concerned.

"No, sir; but I want to buy some real estate."

"Explain yourself."

Joe did so.

"It is the best thing you can do," said Morgan. "I will lend you the money."

"I hope to repay it inside of two months," said Joe.

"I think you will, judging from what you have done already."

In two hours Joe had paid over the entire amount, for it will be remembered that he had three hundred dollars of his own, and was owner of three city lots.

"Now," thought he, "I must attend to business and clear off the debt I have incurred. I shan't feel as if the land is mine till I have paid for it wholly."

Joe found it a great advantage that he obtained his own board and lodging free. Though wages were high, the necessary expenses of living were so large that a man earning five dollars a day was worse off oftentimes than one who was earning two dollars at the East.

"How shall I make my restaurant more attractive?" thought Joe.

He decided first that he would buy good articles and insist upon as much neatness as possible about the tables. At many of the restaurants very little attention was paid to this, and visitors who had been accustomed to neatness at home were repelled.

Soon Joe's dining-room acquired a reputation and the patronage increased. At the end of the third month he had not only paid up the original loan of seven hundred dollars, but was the owner of the three lots and had four hundred dollars over. He began to feel that his prosperity was founded on a solid basis.

One day about this time, as he was at the desk where he received money from his patrons as they went out, his attention was drawn to a rough fellow having the appearance of a tramp entering at the door. The man's face seemed familiar to him, and it flashed upon him that it was Henry Hogan, who had defrauded him in New York.

The recognition was mutual.

"You here?" he exclaimed in surprise.

"So it seems," said Joe.

"Is it a good place?"

"I like it."

"Who's your boss?"

"Myself."

"You don't mean to say this is your own place?"

"Yes, I do."

"Well, I'll be blowed!" ejaculated Hogan, staring stupidly at Joe.

## CHAPTER XVIII.

### MR. HOGAN'S PROPOSAL.



JOE enjoyed Hogan's amazement. He felt rather proud of his rapid progress. It was not four months since, a poor country boy, he had come up to New York and fallen a prey to a designing sharper. Now, on the other side of the continent, he was a master of a business and owner of real estate.

The day has passed for such rapid progress. California is no longer a new country, and the conditions of living closely approximate to those in the East. I am careful to say this because I don't wish to mislead my young readers. Success is always attainable by pluck and persistency, but the degree is dependent on circumstances.

"How have you made out?" asked Joe of his visitor.

"I've had hard luck," grumbled Hogan. "I went to the mines but I wasn't lucky."

"Was that the case with other miners?" asked Joe, who had a shrewd suspicion that Hogan's ill luck was largely the result of his laziness and want of application.

"No," said Hogan. "Other men around me were lucky, but I wasn't."

"Perhaps your claim was a poor one."

"It was as long as I had anything to do with it," said Hogan. "I sold it out for a trifle, and the next

day the other man found a nugget. Wasn't that cursed hard?" he grumbled.

"You ought to have kept on. Then *you* would have found the nugget."

"No, I shouldn't. I am too unlucky. If I had held on it wouldn't have been there. You've got on well. You're lucky."

"Yes, I have no reason to complain. But I wasn't lucky all the time. I was robbed of every cent of money, when I met a good friend who bought this business for me."

"Does it pay?" asked the other eagerly.

"Yes, it pays," said Joe cautiously.

"How much do you make, say, in a week?" asked Hogan, leaning his elbows on the counter and looking up in Joe's face.

"Really, Mr. Hogan," said Joe, "I don't feel called upon to tell my business to others."

"I thought maybe you'd tell an old friend," said Hogan.

Joe could not help laughing at the man's matchless impudence.

"I don't think you have treated me exactly like a friend, Mr. Hogan," he said. "You certainly did all you could to prevent my coming to California."

"There's some mistake about that," said Hogan. "You're under a misapprehension, but I won't go into that matter now. Will you trust me for my supper?"

"Yes," said Joe promptly. "Sit down at that table."

The man had treated him badly, but things had turned out favorably for Joe, and he would not let Hogan suffer from hunger if he could relieve him.



Hogan needed no second invitation. He took a seat at a table near by and ate enough for two men, but Joe did not repeat the invitation he had given. He felt that he could not afford it.

It was rather late when Hogan sat down. When he finished, he was the only one left in the restaurant except Joe. He sauntered up to the desk.

"You've got a good cook," said Hogan, picking his teeth with a knife.

"Yes," answered Joe. "I think so."

"You say the business pays well?"

"Yes, it satisfies me."

"Are you alone? Have you no partner?"

"No."

"You could do better with one. Suppose you take me into the business with you."

Joe was considerably surprised at this proposition from a man who had swindled him.

"How much capital can you furnish?" he asked.

"I haven't got any money. I'm dead-broke," said Hogan, "but I can give my services. I can wait on the table. I'll do that, and you can give me my board and one-third of the profits. Come, now, that's a good offer. What do you say?"

Joe thought it best to be candid.

"I don't want any partner, Mr. Hogan," he said, "and I may as well tell you I don't think I should care to be associated with you if I did."

"Do you mean to insult me?" asked Hogan, scowling.

"No, but I may as well be candid."

"What's the matter with me?" asked Hogan roughly.

"I don't like the way you do business," said Joe.

"Look here, young one, you put on too many airs

just because you're keepin' a one-horse restaurant," said Hogan angrily.

"If it's a one-horse restaurant, why do you want to become my partner?" retorted Joe coolly.

"Because I'm hard up—I haven't got a cent."

"I'm sorry for you, but a man needn't be in that condition long here."

"Where do you sleep?" asked Hogan suddenly.

"Here. I put a bed on the floor in one corner, and so am on hand in the morning."

"I say," Hogan continued insinuatingly, "won't you let me stay here to-night?"

"Sleep here?"

"Yes."

"I'd rather not, Mr. Hogan."

"I haven't a cent to pay for a lodging. If you don't take me in, I shall have to stay in the street all night."

"You've slept out at the mines, haven't you?"

"Yes."

"Then you can do it here."

"You're hard on a poor man," whined Hogan. "It wouldn't cost you anything to let me sleep here."

"No, it wouldn't," said Joe, "but I prefer to choose my own company at night."

"I may catch my death of cold," said Hogan.

"I hope not, but I don't keep lodgings," said Joe firmly.

"You haven't any feeling for an unlucky man."

"I have given you your supper, and not stinted you in any way. What you ate would cost two dollars at my regular prices. I wasn't called to do it, for you never did me any service, and you are owing me to-

day fifty dollars, which you cheated me out of when I was a poor boy. I won't let you lodge here, but I will give you a breakfast in the morning, if you choose to come round. Then you will be strengthened for a day's work and can see what you can find to do."

Hogan saw that Joe was in earnest, and walked out of the restaurant without a word.

When Joe was about to close his doors for the night, his attention was drawn to a man who was sitting down on the ground, a few feet distant, with his head buried between his two hands, in an attitude expressive of despondency.

Joe was warm-hearted and sympathetic and after a moment's hesitation addressed the stranger.

"Is anything the matter with you, sir?" he asked. "Don't you feel well?"

The man addressed raised his head. He was a stout, strongly built man, roughly dressed, but had a look which inspired confidence.

"I may as well tell you, boy," he answered, "though you can't help me. I've been a cursed fool, that's what's the matter."

"If you don't mind telling me," said Joe gently, "perhaps I can be of service to you."

The man shook his head.

"I don't think you can," he said, "but I'll tell you, for all that. Yesterday I came up from the mines with two thousand dollars. I was about a year getting it together, and to me it was a fortune. I'm a shoemaker by occupation, and lived in a town in Massachusetts, where I have a wife and two young children. I left them a year ago to go to the mines. I did well, and the money I told you about would have made us all comfortable if I could only have got it home."

"Were you robbed of it?" asked Joe, remembering his own experience.

"Yes, I was robbed of it, but not in the way you are thinking of. A wily scoundrel induced me to enter a gambling-den, the Bella Union they call it. I wouldn't play at first, but soon the fascination seized me. I saw a man win a hundred dollars, and I thought I could do the same, so I began and won a little. Then I lost, and played on to get my money back. In just an hour I was cleaned out of all I had. Now I am penniless, and my poor family will suffer for my folly."

He buried his face in his hands once more, and strong man as he was, he wept aloud.

"Have you had any supper, sir?" said Joe compassionately.

"No, but I have no appetite."

"Have you any place to sleep?"

"No."

"Then I can offer you a supper and a night's lodging. Don't be discouraged. In the morning we can talk the matter over and see what can be done."

The stranger rose and laid his hand on Joe's arm.

"I don't know how it is," he said, "but your words give me courage. I believe you have saved my life. I have a revolver left, and I had a mind to blow my brains out."

"Would that have helped you or your family?"

"No, boy. I was a fool to think of it. I'll accept your offer, and to-morrow I'll see what I can do. **You're** the best friend I've met since I left home."

## CHAPTER XIX.

### THE UNLUCKY MINER.



JOE brought out some cold meat and bread and butter, and set it before his guest.

“The fire’s gone out,” he said, “or I would give you some tea. Here is a glass of milk, if you like it.”

“Thank you, boy,” said his visitor. “Milk is good enough for anybody. One thing I can say, I’ve steered clear of liquor. A brother of mine was intemperate, and that was a warning to me. I took credit to myself for being a steady-going man compared with many of my acquaintances out at the mines. But it don’t do to boast. I’ve done worse, perhaps. I’ve gambled away the provision I had made for my poor family.”

“Don’t take it too hard,” said Joe, in a tone of sympathy. “You know how it is out here. Down to-day and up to-morrow.”

“It’ll take me a long time to get up to where I was,” said the other, “but it’s my fault, and I must make the best of it.”

Joe observed with satisfaction that his visitor was doing ample justice to the supper spread before him. With a full stomach he would be likely to take more cheerful views of life and the future. In this thought Joe proved to be correct.

“I didn’t think I could eat anything,” said the miner, laying down his knife and fork, twenty minutes later,

"but I have made a hearty supper, thanks to your kindness. Things look a little brighter to me now. I've had a hard pull-back, but all is not lost. I've got to stay here a year or two longer instead of going back by the next steamer; but I must make up my mind to that. What is your name, boy?"

"Joe Mason."

"You've been kind to me, and I won't forget it. It doesn't seem likely I can return the favor, but I'll do it if ever I can. Good-night to you."

"Where are you going?" asked Joe, surprised, as the miner walked to the door.

"Out into the street."

"But where do you mean to pass the night?"

"Where a man without money must—in the street."

"But you mustn't do that."

"I shan't mind it. I've slept out at the mines many a night."

"But won't you find it more comfortable here?"

"Yes, but I don't want to intrude. You've given me a good supper, and that is all I can expect."

"He doesn't seem much like Hogan," thought Joe.

"You are welcome to lodge here with me," he said.

"It will cost me nothing, and will be more comfortable for you."

"You don't know me, Joe," said the miner. "How do you know but I may get up in the night and rob you?"

"You could, but I don't think you will," said Joe.

"I am not at all afraid of it. You look like an honest man."

The miner looked gratified.

"You shan't repent your confidence, Joe," he said.

“I’d rather starve than rob a good friend like you. But you mustn’t trust everybody.”

“I don’t,” said Joe. “I refused a man to-night—a man named Hogan.”

“Hogan?”

“Yes.”

“What does he look like?”

Joe described him.

“It’s the very man,” said the miner.

“Do you know him, then?”

“Yes; he was out at our diggings. Nobody liked him or trusted him. He was too lazy to work, but just loafed around, complaining of his luck. One night I caught him in my tent just going to rob me. I warned him to leave the camp next day or I’d report him, and the boys would have strung him up. That’s the way they treat thieves out there.”

“It doesn’t surprise me to hear it,” said Joe. “He robbed me of fifty dollars in New York.”

“He did? How was that?”

Joe told the story.

“The mean skunk!” ejaculated Watson—for this Joe found to be the miner’s name. “It’s mean enough to rob a man, but to cheat a poor boy out of all he has is a good deal meaner. And yet you gave him supper?”

“Yes. The man was hungry; I pitied him.”

“You’re a better Christian than I am. I’d have let him go hungry.”

Both Joe and the miner were weary, and they soon retired, but not to uninterrupted slumber. About midnight they were disturbed, as the next chapter will show,

## CHAPTER XX.

### HOGAN MEETS A CONGENIAL SPIRIT.



HEN Hogan left Joe's presence he was far from feeling as grateful as he ought for the kindness with which our hero had treated him. Instead of feeling thankful for the bountiful supper, he was angry because Joe had not permitted him to remain through the night. Had he obtained this favor, he would have resented the refusal to take him into partnership. There are some men who are always soliciting favors and demanding them as a right, and Hogan was one of them.

Out in the street he paused a minute, undecided where to go. He had no money, as he had truly said, or he would have been tempted to go to a gambling-house and risk it on a chance of making more.

"Curse that boy!" he muttered as he sauntered along in the direction of Telegraph Hill. "Who'd have thought a green country clodhopper would have gone up as he has, while an experienced man of the world like me is out at elbows and without a cent?"

The more Hogan thought of this the more indignant he became.

He thrust both hands into his pantaloons' pockets and strode moodily on.

"I say it's a cursed shame!" he muttered. "I never did have any luck, that's a fact. Just see how luck comes to some. With only a dollar or two in his pocket



this Joe got trusted for a first-class passage out here, while I had to come in the steerage. Then again he meets some fool who sets him up in business. Nobody ever offered to set me up in business!" continued Hogan, feeling aggrieved at Fortune for her partiality. "Nobody even offered to give me a start in life. I have to work hard, and that's all the good it does."

The fact was that Hogan had not done a whole day's work for years. But such men are very apt to deceive themselves, and possibly he imagined himself a hard-working man.

"It's disgusting to see the airs that boy puts on," he continued to soliloquize. "It's nothing but luck. He can't help getting on with everybody to help him. Why didn't he let me sleep in his place to-night? It wouldn't have cost him a cent."

Then Hogan drifted off into calculations of how much money Joe was making by his business. He knew the prices charged for meals, and that they afforded a large margin of profit.

The more he thought of it the more impressed he was with the extent of Joe's luck.

"The boy must be making his fortune," he said to himself. "Why, he can't help from clearing from one to two hundred dollars a week—perhaps more. It's a money-making business, there's no doubt of it. Why couldn't he take me in as partner? That would set me on my legs again and in time I'd be rich. I'd make him sell out and get the whole thing after a while."

So Hogan persuaded himself into the conviction that Joe ought to have accepted him as partner, though why this should be, since his only claim rested on his successful attempt to defraud him in New York, it would be difficult to conjecture.

Sauntering slowly along Hogan had reached the corner of Pacific Street, then a dark and suspicious locality in the immediate neighborhood of a number of low public-houses of bad reputation. The night was dark, for there was no moon.

Suddenly he felt himself seized in a tight gripe, while a low, stern voice in his ear demanded :

“Your money, and be quick about it!”

Hogan was not a brave man, but this demand in his impecunious condition, instead of terrifying him, struck his sense of humor as an exceedingly good joke.

“You’ve got the wrong man!” he chuckled.

“Stop your fooling and hand over your money quickly,” was the stern rejoinder.

“My dear friend,” said Hogan, “if you can find any money about me it’s more than I can do myself.”

“Are you on the square?” demanded the other suspiciously.

“Look at me and see.”

The highwayman took him at his word. Lighting a match he surveyed his captive.

“You don’t look wealthy, that’s a fact,” he admitted.

“Where are you going?”

“I don’t know. I haven’t got any money nor any place to sleep.”

“Then you’d better be leaving this place or another mistake may be made.”

“Stop,” said Hogan, with a sudden thought. “Though I haven’t any money, I can tell you where we can both find some.”

“Do you mean it?”

“Yes.”

“Come in here, then, and come to business.”

He led Hogan into a low shanty on Pacific Street, and bidding him be seated on a broken settee, waited for particulars.

## CHAPTER XXI.

### READY FOR MISCHIEF.



HOUGH Hogan was a scamp in the superlative degree, the burly ruffian who seated himself by his side looked the character much better. He was not a man to beat about the bush. As he expressed it, he wanted to come to business at once.

“What’s your game, pard?” he demanded. “Out with it.”

Hogan’s plan, as the reader has already surmised, was to break into Joe’s restaurant and seize whatever money he might be found to have on the premises. He recommended it earnestly for two reasons. First, a share of the money would be welcome; and secondly, he would be gratified to revenge himself upon the boy whom he disliked because he had injured him.

Jack Rafferty listened in silence.

“I don’t know about it,” he said. “There’s a risk.”

“I don’t see any risk. We two ought to be a match for a boy.”

“Of course we are. If we wasn’t I’d go hang myself up for a milksop. Are you sure there’s no one else with him?”

“Not a soul.”

“That’s well so far, but we might be seen from the outside.”

“We can keep watch.”

"Do you think the boy's got much money about him?"

"Yes—he's making money hand over fist. He's one of those mean chaps that never spend a cent, but lay it all by. Bah!"

So Hogan expressed his contempt for Joe's frugality.

"All the better for us. How much might there be now, do you think?"

"Five hundred dollars, likely."

"That's worth risking something for," said Jack thoughtfully.

"We'll share alike?" inquired Hogan anxiously.

"Depends on how much you help about gettin' the money," said Jack carelessly.

Hogan, who was not very courageous, did not dare push the matter, though he would have liked a more definite assurance. However, he had another motive besides the love of money, and was glad to have the co-operation of Rafferty, though secretly afraid of his ruffianly accomplice.

It was agreed to wait till midnight. Till then both men threw themselves down and slept.

As the clock indicated midnight, Rafferty shook Hogan roughly.

The latter sat up and gazed in terrified bewilderment at Jack, who was leaning over him, forgetting for the moment the compact into which he had entered.

"What do you want?" he ejaculated.

"It's time we were about our business," growled Jack.

"It's struck twelve."

"All right!" responded Hogan, who began to feel nervous now that the crisis was at hand.

"Don't sit rubbing your eyes, man, but get up."

"Haven't you got a drop of something to brace me up?" asked Hogan nervously.

"What are you scared of, pard?" asked Rafferty contemptuously.

"Nothing," answered Hogan, "but I feel dry."

"All right. A drop of something will warm us both up."

Jack went behind the counter, and selecting a bottle of rot-gut whisky, poured out a stiff glassful apiece.

"Drink it, pard," he said.

Hogan did so, nothing loath.

"That's the right sort," he said, smacking his lips.

"It's warming to the stomach."

So it was, and a frequent indulgence in the vile liquid would probably have burned his stomach and unfitted it for service. But the momentary effect was stimulating, and inspired Hogan with a kind of Dutch courage, which raised him in the opinion of his burly confederate.

"Push ahead, pard," said he. "I'm on hand."

"That's the way to talk," said Rafferty approvingly.

"If we're lucky, we'll be richer before morning."

Through the dark streets, unlighted and murky, the two confederates made their stealthy way, and in five minutes stood in front of Joe's restaurant.

## CHAPTER XXII.

### CHECKMATED.



EVERYTHING looked favorable for their plans. Of course the restaurant was perfectly dark, and the street was quite deserted.

"How shall we get in?" asked Hogan of his more experienced accomplice.

"No trouble—through the winder."

Rafferty had served an apprenticeship at the burglar's trade, and was not long in opening the front window. He had no light, and could not see that Joe had a companion. If he had discovered this he would have been more cautious.

"Go in and get the money," said he to Hogan.

He thought it possible that Hogan might object, but the latter had a reason for consenting. He thought he might obtain for himself the lion's share of the plunder, while as to risk, there would be no one but Joe to cope with, and Hogan knew that in physical strength he must be more than a match for a boy of sixteen.

"All right!" said Hogan. "You stay at the window and give the alarm if we are seen."

Rafferty was prompted by a suspicion of Hogan's good faith in the proposal he made to him. His ready compliance lulled this suspicion, and led him to reflect that perhaps he could do the work better himself.

"No," said he, "I'll go in, and you keep watch at the winder."

"I'm willing to go in," said Hogan, fearing that he would not get his fair share of the plunder.

"You stay where you are, pard!" said Rafferty, in a tone of command. "I'll manage this thing myself."

"Just as you say," said Hogan, slightly disappointed.

Rafferty clambered into the room, making as little noise as possible. He stood still a moment to accustom his eyes to the darkness. His plan was to discover where Joe lay, wake him up, and force him, by threats of instant death as the penalty for non-compliance, to deliver up all the money he had in the restaurant.

Now, it happened that Joe and his guest slept in opposite corners of the room. Rafferty discovered Joe, but was entirely ignorant of the presence of another person in the apartment.

Joe waked on being rudely shaken.

"Who is it?" he muttered drowsily.

"Never mind who it is," growled Jack in his ear. "It's a man that'll kill you if you don't give up all the money you've got about you."

Joe was fully awake now and realized the situation. He felt thankful that he was not alone, and it instantly flashed upon him that Watson had a revolver. But Watson was asleep. To obtain time to form a plan, he parleyed a little.

"You want my money?" he asked, appearing to be confused.

"Yes, and at once. Refuse, and I will kill you."

I won't pretend to deny that Joe's heart beat a little quicker than its wont. He was thinking busily. How could he attract Watson's attention?

"It's pretty hard, but I suppose I must," he answered.



"That's the way to talk."

"Let me up, and I'll get it."

Joe spoke so naturally that Rafferty suspected nothing. He permitted our hero to rise, supposing that he was going for the money he demanded.

Joe knew exactly where Watson lay, and went over to him. He knelt down and drew out the revolver from beneath his head, at the same time pushing him in the hope of arousing him. The push was effectual. Watson was a man whose experience at the mines had taught him to rouse at once. He just heard Joe say:

"Hush!"

"What are you so long about?" demanded Rafferty suspiciously.

"I've got a revolver," said Joe unexpectedly, "and if you don't leave the room I'll fire."

With an oath, Rafferty, who was no coward, sprung upon Joe, and it would have gone hard with him but for Watson. The latter was now broad awake. He seized Rafferty by the collar, and dashing him backward upon the floor, threw himself upon him.

"Two can play at that game," said he. "Light the candle, Joe."

"Help, pard!" called Rafferty.

But Hogan, on whom he called, suspecting how matters stood, was in full flight.

The candle was lighted, and in the struggling ruffian Joe recognized the man who, three months before, had robbed him of his little all.

## CHAPTER XXIII.

### NOT WHOLLY BLACK.



KNOW this man, Mr. Watson," said Joe.

"Who is he?"

"He is the same man who robbed me of my money one night about three months ago—the one I told you of."

For the first time Rafferty recognized Joe.

"There wasn't enough to make a fuss about," he said.

"There was only two dollars and a half."

"It was all I had."

"Let me up!" said Rafferty, renewing his struggles.

"Joe, have you got a rope?" asked Watson.

"Yes."

"Bring it here, then. I can't hold this man all night."

"What are you going to do with me?" demanded Rafferty uneasily.

"Tie you hand and foot till to-morrow morning, and then deliver you over to the authorities."

"No, you won't."

He made a renewed struggle, but Watson was a man with muscles of iron, and the attempt was unsuccessful.

It was not without considerable difficulty, however, that the midnight intruder was secured. When, at length, he was bound hand and foot, Watson withdrew to a little distance. Joe and he looked at Rafferty, and each felt that he had seldom seen a more brutal face.

"Well," growled Rafferty, "I hope you are satisfied."

"Not yet," returned Watson. "When you are delivered into the hands of the authorities we shall be satisfied."

"Oh, for an hour's freedom!" muttered Jack Rafferty, expressing his thoughts aloud.

"What use would you make of it?" asked Watson in a tone of curiosity.

"I'd kill the man that led me into this trap."

Watson and Joe were surprised.

"Was there such a man? Didn't you come here alone?"

"No—there was a man got me to come. Curse him, he told me I would only find the boy here."

"What has become of him?"

"He ran away. I reckon, instead of standing by me."

"Where was he?"

"At the winder."

"Couldn't have been Hogan?" thought Joe.

"I think I know the man," said our hero. "I'll describe the man I mean, and you can tell me if it was he."

He described Hogan as well as he could.

"That's the man," said Rafferty. "I wouldn't peach if he hadn't served me such a mean trick. What's his name?"

"His name is Hogan. He came over on the same steamer with me, after robbing me of fifty dollars in New York. He has been at the mines, but didn't make out well. This very afternoon I gave him supper—all he could eat—and charged him nothing for it. He repays me by planning a robbery."

"He's a mean skunk," said Watson bluntly.

"You're right, stranger," said Rafferty. "I'm a scamp myself, but I'll be blowed if I'd turn on a man that fed me when I was hungry."

The tones were gruff, but the man was evidently sincere.

"You're better than you look," said Watson, surprised to hear such a sentiment from a man of such ruffianly appearance.

Jack Rafferty laughed shortly.

"I ain't used to compliments," he said, "and I expect I'm bad enough, but I ain't all bad. I won't turn on my pal unless he does it first, and I ain't mean enough to rob the man that's done me a good turn."

"No, you ain't all bad," said Watson. "It's a pity you won't make up your mind to earn an honest living."

"Too late for that, I reckon. What do you think they'll do with me?"

In those days punishments were summary and severe. Watson knew it and Joe had seen something of it. Our hero began to feel compassion for the foiled burglar. He whispered in Watson's ear. Watson hesitated, but finally yielded.

"Stranger," said he, "the boy wants me to let you go."

"Does he?" inquired Rafferty in surprise.

"Yes. He is afraid it will go hard with you if we give you up."

"Likely it will," muttered Rafferty, watching Watson's face eagerly to see whether he favored Joe's proposal.

"Suppose we let you go—will you promise not to make another attempt upon this place?"

"What do you take me for? I'm not such a mean cuss as that."

"One thing more—you won't kill this man that brought you here?"

"If I knowed it wasn't a trap he led me into. He told me there was only the boy."

"He thought so. I don't belong here. The boy let me sleep here out of kindness. Hogan knew nothing of this. I didn't come till after he had left."

"That's different," said Rafferty; "but he shouldn't have gone back on me."

"He is a coward, probably."

"I guess you're right," said Rafferty contemptuously.

"You promise, then?"

"Not to kill him? Yes."

"Then we'll let you go."

Watson unloosed the bonds that confined the prisoner. Rafferty raised himself to his full height and stretched his limbs.

"There, I feel better," he said. "You tied the rope pretty tight."

"I found it necessary," said Watson, laughing. "Now, Joe, if you will open the door this gentleman will pass out."

Rafferty turned to Joe as he was about to leave the restaurant.

"Boy," said he, "I won't forget this. I ain't much of a friend to boast of, but I'm your friend. You've saved me from prison and worse, it's likely, and if you need help any time send for me. If I had that money I took from you I'd pay it back."

"I don't need it," said Joe. "I've been lucky and am doing well. I hope you'll make up your mind to turn over a new leaf. If you do, and are ever hard up for a meal, come to me, and you shall have it without money and without price."

"Thank you, boy," said Rafferty. "I'll remember it."

He strode out of the restaurant and disappeared in the darkness.

"Human nature's a curious thing, Joe," said Watson. "Who would have expected to find any redeeming quality in such a man as that?"

"I would sooner trust him than Hogan."

"So would I. Hogan is a mean scoundrel, who is not so much of a ruffian as this man only because he is too much of a coward to be."

"I am glad we let him go," said Joe.

"I am not sure whether it was best, but I knew we should have to be awake all night if we didn't. He could have loosened the knots after a while. He won't trouble you any more."

"I wish I felt as sure about Hogan," said Joe.

"Hogan is a coward. I advise you to keep a revolver constantly on hand. He won't dare to break in by himself."

\* \* \* \* \*

The next morning after breakfast Watson prepared to go out in search of work.

"I must begin at the bottom of the ladder once more," he said to Joe. "It's my own fault and I won't complain. But what a fool I have been! I might have gone home by the next steamer if I hadn't gambled away all my hard earnings."

"What sort of work shall you try to get?"

"Anything—I have no right to be particular. Anything that will pay my expenses and give me a chance to lay by something for my family at home."

"Mr. Watson," said Joe suddenly, "I've been think-

ing of something that may suit you. Since I came to San Francisco I have never gone outside. I would like to go to the mines."

"You wouldn't make as much as you do here."

"Perhaps not, but I have laid by some money and I would like to see something of the country. Will you carry on the restaurant for me for three months if I give you your board and half of the profits?"

"Will I? I should think myself very lucky to get the chance."

"Then you shall have the chance."

"How do you know that I can be trusted?" asked Watson.

"I haven't known you long," said Joe, "but I feel confidence in your honesty."

"I don't think you'll repent your confidence. When do you want to go?"

"I'll stay here a few days till you get used to the business, then I will start."

"I was lucky to fall in with you," said Watson. "I didn't want to go back to the mines and tell the boys what a fool I have been. I begin to think there's a chance for me yet."

## CHAPTER XXIV.

MR. BICKFORD, OF PUMPKIN HOLLOW.



IT MAY be thought that Joe was rash in deciding to leave his business in the hands of a man whose acquaintance he had made but twelve hours previous. But in the early history of California friendships ripened fast. There was more confidence between man and man, and I am assured that even now, though the State is more settled and as far advanced in civilization and refinement as any of her sister States on the Atlantic coast, the people are bound together by more friendly ties and exhibit less of cold caution than at the East. At all events, Joe never dreamed of distrusting his new acquaintance. A common peril successfully overcome had doubtless something to do in strengthening the bond between them.

Joe went round to his friend, Mr. Morgan, and announced his intention.

"I don't think you will make money by your new plan, Joe," said Morgan.

"I don't expect to," said Joe, "but I want to see the mines. If I don't succeed I can come back to my business here."

"That is true. I should like very well to go, too."

"Why won't you, Mr. Morgan?"

"I cannot leave my business as readily as you can. Do you feel confidence in this man whom you are leaving in charge?"



"Yes, sir. He has been unlucky, but I am sure he is honest."

"He will have considerable money belonging to you by the time you return—that is, if you stay any length of time."

"I want to speak to you about that, Mr. Morgan. I have directed him to make a statement to you once a month, and put in your hands what money comes to me—if it won't trouble you too much."

"Not at all, Joe. I shall be glad to be of service to you."

"If you meet with any good investment for the money while I am away, I should like to have you act for me as you would for yourself."

"All right, Joe."

Joe learned from Watson that the latter had been mining on the Yuba River, not far from the town of Marysville. He decided to go there, although he might have found mines nearer the city. The next question was, how should he get there, and should he go alone?

About this time a long, lank Yankee walked into the restaurant, one day, and seating himself at a table, began to inspect the bill of fare which Joe used to write up every morning. He looked disappointed.

"Don't you find what you want?" inquired Joe.

"No," said the visitor. "I say, this is a queer country. I've been hankerin' arter a good dish of baked beans for a week, and ain't found any."

"We sometimes have them," said Joe. "Come here at one o'clock, and you shall be accommodated."

The stranger brightened up.

"That's the talk," said he. "I'll come."

"Have you just come out here?" asked Joe curiously.

"A week ago."

"Are you a Southerner?" asked Joe demurely.

"No, I guess not," said the Yankee, with emphasis. "I was raised in Pumpkin Hollow, State of Maine. I was twenty-one last first of April, but I ain't no April fool, I tell you. Dad and me carried on the farm till I began to hear tell of Californy. I'd got about three hundred dollars saved up, and I took it to come out here."

"I suppose you've come out to make your fortune?"

"Yes, sir-ee, that's just what I come for."

"How have you succeeded so far?"

"I've succeeded in spendin' all my money except fifty dollars. I say, it costs a sight to eat and drink out here. I can't afford to take but one meal a day, and then I eat like all possessed."

"I should think you would, Mr.——"

"Joshua Bickford—that's my name when I'm to hum."

"Well, Mr. Bickford, what are your plans?"

"I want to go out to the mines and dig gold. I guess I can dig as well as anybody. I've had experience in diggin' ever since I was ten year old."

"Not digging gold, I suppose?"

"Diggin' potatoes and sich."

"I'm going to the mines myself, Mr. Bickford. What do you say to going along with me?"

"I'm on hand. You know the way, don't you?"

"We can find it, I have no doubt. I have never been there, but my friend, Mr. Watson, is an experienced miner."

"How much gold did you dig?" asked Joshua bluntly.

"Two thousand dollars," answered Watson, not thinking it necessary to add that he had parted with the money since at the gaming-table.

"Two thousand dollars?" exclaimed Joshua, duly impressed. "That's a heap of money."

"Yes, it's a pretty good pile."

"I'd like to get that much. I know what I'd do."

"What would you do, Mr. Bickford?"

"I'd go home and marry Sukey Smith, by gosh."

"Then I hope you'll get the money for Miss Smith's sake."

"There's a feller hangin' round her," said Joshua, "kinder slick-lookin', with his hair parted in the middle; he tends in the dry-goods store; but if I come home with two thousand dollars, she'll have me, I guess. Why, with two thousand dollars I can buy the farm next to dad's, with a house with five rooms into it, and a good-sized barn. I guess Sukey wouldn't say no to me then, but would change her name to Bickford mighty sudden."

"I hope you will succeed in your plans, Mr. Bickford."

"Seems to me you're kinder young to be out here," said Mr. Bickford, turning his attention to Joe.

"Yes, I am not quite old enough to think of marrying."

"Have you got money enough to get out to the mines?" asked Joshua cautiously.

"I think I can raise enough," said Joe, smiling.

"My young friend is the owner of this restaurant," said Watson.

"You don't say! I thought you hired him,"

"No. On the contrary, I am in his employ. I have agreed to run the restaurant for him while he is at the mines."

"You don't say!" exclaimed Bickford, surveying our hero with curiosity. "Have you made much money in this eatin'-house?"

"I've done pretty well," said Joe modestly. "I own the building and the two adjoining lots."

"You don't say! How old be you?"

"Sixteen."

"You must be all-fired smart!"

"I don't know about that, Mr. Bickford. I've been lucky and fallen in with good friends."

"Well, I guess Californy's the place to make money. I ain't made any yet, but I mean to. There wasn't no chance to ge<sup>t</sup> ahead in Pumpkin Hollow. I was workin' for eight dollars a month and board."

"It would be a great while before you could save up money to buy a farm out of that, Mr. Bickford."

"That's so."

"My experience was something like yours. Before I came out here I was working on a farm."

"Sho!"

"And I didn't begin to get as much money as you. I was bound out to a farmer for my board and clothes. The board was fair, but the clothes were few and poor."

"You don't say!"

"I hope you will be as lucky as I have been."

"How much are you worth now?" asked Joshua curiously.

"From one to two thousand dollars, I expect."

"Sho! I never did! How long have you been out here?"

“Three months.”

“Je-rusalem! That’s better than stayin’ to hum.”

“I think so.”

By this time Mr. Bickford had completed his breakfast, and in an anxious tone he inquired :

“What’s the damage?”

“Oh, I won’t charge you anything, as you are going to be my traveling companion,” said Joe.

“You’re a gentleman, by gosh!” exclaimed Mr. Bickford in unrestrained delight.

“Come at one o’clock and you shall have some of your favorite beans and nothing to pay. Can you start for the mines to-morrow?”

“Yes—I’ve got nothin’ to prepare.”

“Take your meals here till we go.”

“Well, I’m in luck,” said Bickford. “Victuals cost awful out here, and I haven’t had as much as I wanted to eat since I got here.”

“Consider yourself my guest,” said Joe, “and eat all you want to.”

It may be remarked that Mr. Bickford availed himself of our young hero’s invitation, and during the next twenty-four hours stowed away enough provisions to last an ordinary man for half a week.

## CHAPTER XXV.

### THE MAN FROM PIKE COUNTY.



FOUR days later Joe and his Yankee friend, mounted on mustangs, were riding through a canyon a hundred miles from San Francisco. It was late in the afternoon, and the tall trees shaded the path on which they were traveling. The air was unusually chilly, and after the heat of mid-day they felt it.

"I don't feel like campin' out to-night," said Bickford. "It's too cool."

"I don't think we shall find any hotels about here," said Joe.

"Don't look like it. I'd like to be back in Pumpkin Hollow just for to-night. How fur is it to the mines, do you calc'late?"

"We are probably about half-way. We ought to reach the Yuba River inside of a week."

Here Mr. Bickford's mustang deliberately stopped and began to survey the scenery calmly.

"What do you mean, you pesky critter?" demanded Joshua.

The mustang turned his head and glanced composedly at the burden he was carrying.

"G'lang!" said Joshua, and he brought down his whip on the flanks of the animal.

It is not in mustang nature to submit to such an outrage without expressing proper resentment. The

animal threw up his hind legs, lowering his head at the same time, and Joshua Bickford, describing a sudden somersault, found himself sitting down on the ground a few feet in front of his horse, not seriously injured but considerably bewildered.

"By gosh!" he ejaculated.

"Why didn't you tell me you were going to dismount, Mr. Bickford?" asked Joe, his eyes twinkling with merriment.

"Because I didn't know it myself," said Joshua, rising and rubbing his jarred frame.

The mustang did not offer to run away, but stood calmly surveying him as if it had had nothing to do with his rider's sudden dismounting.

"Darn the critter! He looks just as if nothing had happened," said Joshua. "He served me a mean trick."

"It was a gentle hint that he was tired," said Joe.

"Darn the beast! I don't like his hints," said Mr. Bickford.

He prepared to mount the animal, but the latter rose on his hind legs, and very clearly intimated that the proposal was not agreeable.

"What's got into the critter?" said Joshua.

"He wants to rest. Suppose we rest here for half an hour, while we loosen check-rein and let the horses graze."

"Just as you say."

Joshua's steed appeared pleased with the success of his little hint, and lost no time in availing himself of the freedom accorded him.

"I wish I was safe at the mines," said Joshua. "What would dad say if he knowed where I was, right out here in the wilderness? It looks as we might be the only hu-

man critters in the world. There ain't no house in sight, nor any signs of man's ever bein' here."

"So we can fancy how Adam felt when he was set down in Paradise," said Joe.

"I guess he felt kinder lonely."

"Probably he did, till Eve came. He had Eve and I have you for company."

"I guess Eve wasn't much like me," said Joshua, with a grin.

He was lying at full length on the greensward, looking awkward and ungainly enough, but his countenance, homely as it was, looked honest and trustworthy, and Joe preferred his company to that of many possessed of more outward polish. He could not help smiling at Mr. Bickford's remark.

"Probably Eve was not as robust as you are," he replied. "I doubt if she were as tall, either. But as to loneliness, it is better to be lonely than to have *some* company."

"There ain't no suspicious characters round, are there?" inquired Joshua anxiously.

"We are liable to meet them—men who have been unsuccessful at the mines and who have become desperate in consequence, and others who came out here to prey upon others. That's what I hear."

"Do you think we shall meet any of the critters?" asked Joshua.

"I hope not. They wouldn't find it very profitable to attack us. We haven't much money."

"I haven't," said Joshua. "I couldn't have got to the mines if you hadn't lent me a few dollars."

"You have your animal. You can sell him for something."





"Great Jehoshaphat, who's that; is he a robber?" asked Joshua, uneasily.—  
Page 140.

*Joe's Luck.*

"If he agrees to carry me so far," said Mr. Bickford, gazing doubtfully at the mustang, who was evidently enjoying his evening repast.

"Oh, a hearty meal will make him good-natured. That is the way it acts with boys and men, and animals are not so very different."

"I guess you're right," said Joshua. "When I wanted to get a favor out of dad, I always used to wait till the old man had got his belly full. That made him kinder good-natured."

"I see you understand human nature, Mr. Bickford," said Joe.

"I guess I do," said Joshua complacently. "Great Jehosaphat, who's that?"

Joe raised his head and saw riding toward them a man who might have sat for the photograph of a bandit without any alteration in his countenance or apparel. He wore a red flannel shirt, pants of rough cloth, a Mexican sombrero, had a bowie-knife stuck in his girdle, and displayed a revolver rather ostentatiously. His hair, which he wore long, was coarse and black, and he had a fierce mustache.

"Is he a robber?" asked Joshua uneasily.

"Even if he is," said Joe, "we are two to one. I dare say he's all right, but keep your weapon ready."

Though Joe was but a boy and Bickford a full-grown man, from the outset he had assumed the command of the party, and issued directions which his older companion followed implicitly. The explanation is that Joe had a mind of his own, and decided promptly what was best to be done, while his long-limbed associate was duller-witted and undecided.

Joe and Joshua maintained their sitting position till

the stranger was within a rod or two, when he hailed them.

"How are ye, strangers?" he said.

"Pretty comfortable," said Joshua, reassured by his words. "How fare you?"

"You're a Yank, ain't you?" said the new-comer, disregarding Joshua's question.

"I reckon so. Where might you hail from?"

"I'm from Pike County, Missouri," was the answer.

"You've heard of Pike, hain't you?"

"I don't know as I have," said Mr. Bickford.

The stranger frowned.

"You must have been born in the woods not to have heard of Pike County," he said. "The smartest fighters come from Pike. I kin whip my weight in wild cats, am a match for a dozen Indians to onst, and can tackle a lion without flinchin'."

"Sho!" said Joshua, considerably impressed.

"Won't you stop and rest with us?" said Joe politely.

"I reckon I will," said the Pike man, getting off his beast. "You don't happen to have a bottle of whisky with you, strangers?"

"No," said Joe.

The new-comer looked disappointed.

"I wish you had," said he. "I feel as drv as a tinder-box. Where might you be travelin'?"

"We are bound for the mines on the Yuba River."

"That's a long way off."

"Yes, it's four or five days' ride."

"I've been there, and I don't like it. It's too hard work for a gentleman."

This was uttered in such a magnificent tone of d.

dain that Joe was rather amused at the fellow. In his red shirt and coarse breeches, and brown, not overclean skin, he certainly didn't look much like a gentleman in the conventional sense of that term.

"It's all well enough to be a gentleman if you've got money to fall back on," remarked Joshua sensibly.

"Is that personal?" demanded the Pike County man, frowning and half-rising.

"It's personal to me," said Joshua quietly.

"I accept the apology," said the new-comer, sinking back upon the turf.

"I hain't apologized, as I'm aware," said Joshua, who was no craven.

"You'd better not rile me, stranger," said the Pike man fiercely. "You don't know me, you don't. I'm a rip-tail roarer, I am. I always kill a man who insults me."

"So do we," said Joe quietly.

The Pike County man looked at Joe in some surprise. He had expected to frighten the boy with his bluster, but it didn't seem to produce the effect intended.

## CHAPTER XXVI.

### A DESPERADO.



R. BICKFORD also seemed a little surprised at Joe's coolness. Though not a coward in the face of danger, he had been somewhat impressed by the fierce aspect of the man from Pike County, and really looked upon him as a reckless dare-devil who was afraid of nothing. Joe judged him more truly. He decided that a man who boasted so loudly was a sham. If he had talked less he would have feared him more.

After his last blood-thirsty declaration the man from Pike County temporarily subsided.

He drew out from his pocket a greasy pack of cards, and after skillfully shuffling them inquired:

"What do you say, strangers, to a little game to pass away the time?"

"I never played keards in my life," said Joshua Bickford.

"Where was you raised?" demanded the Pike man contemptuously.

"Pumpkin Hollow, State o' Maine," said Joshua. "Dad's an Orthodox deacon. He never let any of us play keards. I don't know one from t'other."

"I'll learn you," said the Pike man condescendingly. "Suppose we have a game of poker?"

"Ain't that a gambling game?" inquired Joshua.

"We always play for something," said the Pike man.

"It's dern foolishness playin' for nothing. Shall we have a game?"

He looked at Joe as he spoke.

"I don't care to play," said our hero. "I don't know much about cards, and I don't want to play for money."

"That's dern foolishness," said the stranger, whose object it was to clean out his new friends, being an expert gambler.

"Perhaps it is," said Joe, "but I only speak for myself. Mr. Bickford may feel differently."

"Will you take a hand, Bickford?" asked the Pike man, thinking it possible that Joshua might have some money of which he could relieve him.

"You kin show me how to play if you want to," said Joshua, "but I won't gamble any."

The Pike man put up his pack of cards in disgust.

"Derned if I ever met sich fellers," he said. "You're Methodists, ain't you?"

"We generally decline doing what we don't want to do," said Joe.

"Look here, boy," blustered the Pike man, "I reckon you don't know me. I'm from Pike County, Missouri, I am. I'm a rip-tail roarer, I am. I kin whip my weight in wild cats."

"You told us that afore," said Joshua placidly.

"Derned if I don't mean it, too," exclaimed the Pike County man, with a fierce frown. "Do you know how I served a man last week?"

"No. Tell us, won't you?" said Joshua.

"We was ridin' together over in Alameda County. We'd met permiscuous, like we've met to-day. I was tellin' him how four b'ars attacked me once, and I fit

'em all single-handed, when he laughed, and said he reckoned I'd been drinkin' and saw double. If he'd knowed me better he wouldn't have done it."

"What did you do?" asked Joshua, interested.

Joe, who was satisfied that the fellow was romancing, did not exhibit any interest.

"What did I do?" echoed the Pike County man fiercely. "I told him he didn't know the man he insulted. I told him I was from Pike County, Missouri, and that I was a rip-tail roarer."

"And could whip your weight in wild cats," suggested Joe.

The Pike man appeared irritated.

"Don't interrupt me, boy," he said. "It ain't healthy."

"After you'd made them remarks what did you do?" inquired Joshua.

"I told him he'd insulted me and must fight. I always do that."

"Did he fight?"

"He had to."

"How did it come out?"

"I shot him through the heart," said the man from Pike County fiercely. "His bones are bleaching in the valley where he fell."

"Sho!" said Joshua.

The Pike County man looked from one to the other to see what effect had been produced by his blood-curdling narration. Joshua looked rather perplexed, as if he didn't quite know what to think, but Joe seemed tranquil.

"I think you said it happened last week," said Joe.

"If I said so, it is so," said the Pike man, who in truth did not remember what time he had mentioned.

"I don't question that. I was only wondering how his bones could begin to bleach so soon after he was killed."

"Just so," said Joshua, to whom this difficulty had not presented itself before.

"Do you doubt my word, stranger?" exclaimed the Pike man, putting his hand to his side and fingering his knife.

"Not at all," said Joe. "But I wanted to understand how it was."

"I don't give no explanations," said the Pike man haughtily, "and I allow no man to doubt my word."

"Look here, my friend," said Joshua, "ain't you rather cantankerous?"

"What's that?" demanded the other suspiciously.

"No offense," said Joshua, "but you take a feller up so we don't know exactly how to talk to you."

"I take no insults," said the Pike man. "Insults must be washed out in blood."

"Soap-suds is better than blood for washin' purposes," said Joshua practically. "Seems to me you're spoilin' for a fight all the time."

"I allow I am," said the Pike man, who regarded this as a compliment. "I was brought up on fightin'. When I was a boy I could whip any boy in school."

"That's why they called you a rip-tail roarer, I guess," said Joshua.

"You're right, stranger," said the Pike man complacently.

"What did you do when the teacher give you a lickin'?" asked Mr. Bickford.

"What did I do?" yelled the Pike County man with a demoniac frown.



"Exactly so."

"I shot him!" said the Pike man briefly.

"Sho! How many teachers did you shoot when you was a boy?"

"Only one. The rest heard of it and never dared touch me."

"So you could play hookey and cut up all you wanted to?"

"You're right, stranger."

"They didn't manage that way at Pumpkin Hollow," said Mr. Bickford. "Boys ain't quite so handy with shootin'-irons. When the master flogged us we had to stand it."

"Were you afraid of him?" asked the Pike man disdainfully.

"Well, *I* was," Joshua admitted. "He was a big man with arms just like flails, and the way he used to pound us was a caution."

"I'd have shot him in his tracks," said the Pike man fiercely.

"You'd have got a wallopin' fust, I reckon," said Joshua.

"Do you mean to insult me?" demanded the Pike man.

"Oh, lay down, and don't be so cantankerous," said Joshua. "You're allus thinkin' of bein' insulted."

"We may as well be going," said Joe, who was thoroughly disgusted with their new companion.

"Just as you say, Joe," said Joshua. "Here, you pesky critter, come and let me mount you."

The mustang realized Joe's prediction. After his hearty supper he seemed to be quite tractable, and permitted Mr. Bickford to mount him without opposition.

Joe also mounted his horse.

"I'll ride along with you if you've no objections," said the Pike man. "We kin camp together to-night."

So saying, he too mounted the sorry-looking steed which he had recently dismounted.

Joe was not hypocrite enough to say that he was welcome. He thought it best to be candid.

"If you are quite convinced that neither of us wishes to insult you," he said quietly, "you can join us. If you are bent on quarreling you had better ride on by yourself."

The Pike man frowned fiercely.

"Boy," he said, "I have shot a man for less than that."

"I carry a revolver," said Joe quietly, "but I shan't use it unless it is necessary. If you are so easily offended, you'd better ride on alone."

This the Pike man did not care to do.

"You're a strange boy," he said, "but I reckon you're on the square. I'll go along with you."

"I would rather you'd leave us," thought Joe, but he merely said: "Very well."

## CHAPTER XXVII.

### TWO TRAGIC STORIES.



THEY rode on for about an hour and a half. Joshua's steed, placated by his good supper, behaved very well. Their ride was still through the canyon. Presently it became too dark for them to proceed.

"Ain't we gone about fur enough for to-night?" asked Joshua.

"Perhaps we have," answered Joe.

"Here's a good place to camp," suggested the man from Pike County, pointing to a small grove of trees to the right.

"Very well; let us dismount," said Joe. "I think we can pass the night comfortably."

They dismounted, and tied their beasts together under one of the trees. They then threw themselves down on a patch of greensward near by.

"I'm gettin' hungry," said Joshua. "Ain't you, Joe?"

"Yes, Mr. Bickford. We may as well take supper."

Mr. Bickford produced a supper of cold meat and bread, and placed it between Joe and himself.

"Won't you share our supper?" said Joe to their companion.

"Thank ye, stranger, I don't mind if I do," answered the Pike man with considerable alacrity. "My fodder give out this mornin', and I hain't found any place to stock up."

He displayed such an appetite that Mr. Bickford regarded him with anxiety. They had no more than sufficient for themselves, and the prospect of such a boarder was truly alarming.

"You have a healthy appetite, my friend," he said.

"I generally have," said the Pike man. "You'd orter have some whisky, strangers, to wash it down with."

"I'd rather have a good cup of coffee sweetened with 'lasses, sech as marm makes to hum," remarked Mr. Bickford.

"Coffee is for children, whisky for strong men," said the Roarer.

"I prefer the coffee," said Joe.

"Are you temperance fellers?" inquired the Pike man contemptuously.

"I am," said Joe.

"And I, too," said Joshua.

"Bah!" said the other disdainfully; "I'd as soon drink skim-milk. Good whisky or brandy for me."

"I wish we was to your restaurant, Joe," said Joshua. "I kinder hanker after some good baked beans. Baked beans and brown bread are scrumptious. Ever eat 'em, stranger?"

"No," said the Pike man; "none of your Yankee truck for me."

"I guess you don't know what's good," said Mr. Bickford. "What's your favorite vittles?"

"Bacon and hominy, hoe-cakes and whisky."

"Well," said Joshua, "it depends on the way a feller is brung up. I go for baked beans and brown bread, and punkin pie—that's 'oloptious. Ever eat punkin pie, stranger?"

"Yes."

"Like it?"

"I don't lay much on it."

Supper was over and other subjects succeeded. The Pike County man became social.

"Strangers," said he, "did you ever hear of the affair I had with Jack Scott?"

"No," said Joshua. "Spin it off, will you?"

"Jack and me used to be a heap together. We went huntin' together, camped out for weeks together, and was like two brothers. One day we was ridin' out, when a deer started up fifty rods ahead. We both raised our guns and shot at him. There was only one bullet into him, and I knowed that was mine."

"How did you know it?" inquired Joshua.

"Don't you get curious, stranger. I knowed it, and that was enough. But Jack said it was his. 'It's my deer,' he said, 'for you missed your shot.' 'Look here, Jack,' said I, 'you're mistaken. You missed it. Don't you think I know my own bullet?' 'No, I don't,' said he. 'Jack,' said I calmly, 'don't talk that way. It's dangerous.' 'Do you think I'm afraid of you?' he said, turning on me. 'Jack,' said I, 'don't provoke me. I can whip my weight in wild cats.' 'You can't whip me,' said he. That was too much for me to stand. I'm the Rip-tail Roarer from Pike County, Missouri, and no man can insult me and live. 'Jack,' said I, 'we've been friends, but you've insulted me, and it must be washed out in blood.' Then I up with my we'pon and shot him through the head."

"Sho!" said Joshua.

"I was sorry to do it, for he was my friend," said the Pike County man, "but he disputed my word, and the

man that does that may as well make his will if he's got any property to leave."

Here the speaker looked to see what effect was produced upon his listeners. Joe seemed indifferent. He saw through the fellow, and did not credit a word he said. Joshua had been more credulous at first, but he, too, began to understand the man from Pike County. The idea occurred to him to pay him back in his own coin.

"Didn't the relatives make any fuss about it?" he inquired. "Didn't they arrest you for murder?"

"They didn't dare to," said the Pike man proudly. "They knew me. They knew I could whip my weight in wild cats and wouldn't let no man insult me."

"Did you leave the corpse lyin' out under the trees?" asked Joshua.

"I rode over to Jack's brother and told him what I had done, and where he'd find the body. He went and buried it."

"What about the deer?"

"What deer?"

"The deer you killed and your friend claimed?"

"O," said the Pike man, with sudden recollection, "I told Jack's brother he might have it."

"Now, that was kinder handsome, considerin' you'd killed your friend on account of it."

"There ain't nothin' mean about me," said the man from Pike County.

"I see there ain't," said Mr. Bickford dryly. "It reminds me of a little incident in my own life. I'll tell you about it, if you hain't any objection."

"Go ahead. It's your deal."

"You see, the summer I was eighteen, my cousin

worked for dad hayin' time. He was a little older'n me, and he had a powerful appetite, Bill had. If it wasn't for that he'd ha' been a nice feller enough, but at the table he always wanted more than his share of wittles. Now, that ain't fair no ways—think it is, stranger?"

"No! Go ahead with your story."

"One day we sat down to dinner. Marm had made some apple dumplin' that day, and 'twas good, you bet. Well, I see Bill a-eyin' the dumplin' as he shoveled in the meat and pertaters, and I knowed he meant to get more'n his share. Now, I'm fond of dumplin' as well as Bill, and I didn't like it. Well, we was both helped and went to eatin'. When I was half-through I got up to pour out some water. When I cum back to the table Bill had put away his plate, which he had cleaned off, and was eatin' my dumplin'."

"What did you say?" inquired the gentleman from Pike, interested.

"I said, 'Bill, you're my cousin, but you've gone too fur.' He laffed, and we went into the field together to mow. He was just startin' on his swath when I cum behind him and cut his head clean off with my scythe."

Joe had difficulty in suppressing his laughter, but Mr. Bickford looked perfectly serious.

"Why, that was butchery!" exclaimed the Pike man, startled. "Cut off his head with a scythe?"

"I hated to, bein' as he was my cousin," said Joshua, "but I couldn't have him cum any of them tricks on me. I don't see as it's any wuss than shootin' a man."

"What did you do with his body?" asked Joe, commanding his voice.

"Bein' as 'twas warm weather, I thought I'd better bury him at once."

"Were you arrested?"

"Yes, and tried for murder, but my lawyer proved that I was crazy when I did it, and so I got off."

"Do such things often happen at the North?" asked the Pike County man.

"Not so often as out here and down South, I guess," said Joshua. "It's harder to get off. Sometimes a man gets hanged up North for handlin' his gun too careless."

"Did you ever kill anybody else?" asked the Pike man, eying Joshua rather uneasily.

"No," said Mr. Bickford. "I shot one man in the leg and another in the arm, but that warn't anything serious."

It was hard to disbelieve Joshua, he spoke with such apparent frankness and sincerity. The man from Pike County was evidently puzzled, and told no more stories of his own prowess. Conversation died away, and presently all three were asleep.



## CHAPTER XXVIII.

### THE EVENTS OF A NIGHT.



HE Pike County man was the first to fall asleep. Joe and Mr. Bickford lay about a rod distant from him. When their new comrade's regular breathing assured Joe that he was asleep, he said:

"Mr. Bickford, what do you think of this man who has joined us?"

"I think he's the biggest liar I ever set eyes on," said Joshua bluntly.

"Then you don't believe his stories?"

"No—do you?"

"I believe them as much as that yarn of yours about your Cousin Bill," returned Joe, laughing.

"I wanted to give him as good as he sent. I didn't want him to do all the lyin'."

"And you a deacon's son!" exclaimed Joe, in comic expostulation.

"I don't know what the old man would have said if he'd heard me, or Cousin Bill, either."

"Then one part is true—you have a Cousin Bill?"

"That isn't the only part that's true; he did help me and dad hayin'."

"But his head is still safe on his shoulders?"

"I hope so."

"I don't think we can find as much truth in the story of our friend over yonder."

"Nor I. If there was a prize offered for tall lyin' I guess he'd stand a good chance to get it."

"Do you know, Joshua, fire-eater as he is, I suspect that he is a coward."

"You do?"

"Yes, and I have a mind to put him to the test."

"How will you do it?"

"One day an old hunter came into my restaurant, and kept coming for a week. He was once taken prisoner by the Indians, and remained in their hands for three months. He taught me the Indian war-whoop, and out of curiosity I practiced it till I can do it pretty well."

"What's your plan?"

"To have you fire off your gun so as to wake him up. Then I will give a loud war-whoop and see how it affects the gentleman from Pike County."

"He may shoot us before he finds out the deception."

"It will be well first to remove his revolver to make all safe. I wish you could give the war-whoop, too. It would make a louder noise."

"How do you do it?"

Joe explained.

"I guess I can do it. You start it, and I'll j'in in, just as I used to do in singin' at meetin'. I never could steer through a tune straight by myself, but when the choir got to goin', I helped 'em all I could."

"I guess you can do it. Now let us make ready."

The Pike County man's revolver was removed while he was unconsciously sleeping. Then Joshua and our hero ensconced themselves behind trees, and the Yankee fired his gun.

The Pike man started up, still half-asleep and wholly bewildered, when within a rod of him he heard the dreadful war-whoop. Then another more discordant voice took up the fearful cry. Joshua did very well considering that it was his first attempt.

Then the man from Pike County sprung to his feet. If it had been daylight his face would have been seen to wear a pale and scared expression. It did not appear to occur to him to make a stand against the savage foes who he felt convinced were near at hand. He stood not on the order of going, but went at once. He quickly unloosed his beast, sprung upon his back, and galloped away without apparently giving a thought to the companions with whom he had camped out.

When he was out of hearing Joe and Bickford shouted with laughter.

"You see I was right," said Joe. "The man's a coward."

"He seemed in a hurry to get away," said Joshua dryly. "He's the biggest humbug out."

"I thought so as soon as he began to brag so much."

"I believed his yarns at first," admitted Joshua. "I thought he was rather a dangerous fellow to travel with."

"He looked like a desperado, certainly," said Joe, "but appearances are deceitful. It's all swagger and no real courage."

"Well, what shall we do now, Joe?"

"Lie down again and go to sleep."

"The man's gone off without his revolver."

"He'll be back for it within a day or two. We shall be sure to fall in with him again. I shan't lose my sleep worrying about him."

The two threw themselves once more on the ground, and were soon fast asleep.

\* \* \* \* \*

Joe proved to be correct in his prediction concerning the reappearance of their terrified companion.

The next morning when they were sitting at breakfast—that is, sitting under a tree with their repast spread out on a paper between them—the man from Pike County rode up. He looked haggard, as well he might, not having ventured to sleep for fear of the Indians, and his horse seemed weary and dragged out.

“Where have you been?” asked Mr. Bickford innocently.

“Chasin’ the Indians,” said the Rip-tail Roarer, swinging himself from his saddle.

“Sho! Be there any Indians about here?”

“Didn’t you hear them last night?” inquired the man from Pike.

“No.”

“Nor you?” turning to Joe.

“I heard nothing of any Indians,” replied Joe truthfully.

“Then all I can say is, strangers, that you sleep uncommon sound.”

“Nothing wakes me up,” said Bickford. “What about them Indians? Did you rilly see any?”

“I rather think I did,” said the man from Pike. “It couldn’t have been much after midnight when I was aroused by their war-whoops. Starting up, I saw twenty of the red devils riding through the canyon.”

“Were you afraid?”

“Afraid!” exclaimed the man from Pike contemptuously. “The Rip-tail Roarer knows not fear. I can whip my weight in wild cats——”

"Yes, I know you can," interrupted Joshua. "You told us so yesterday."

The man from Pike seemed rather annoyed at the interruption, but as Mr. Bickford appeared to credit his statement, he had no excuse for quarreling.

He proceeded.

"Instantly I sprung to the back of my steed and gave them chase."

"Did they see you?"

"They did."

"Why didn't they turn upon you? You said there were twenty of them."

"Why?" repeated the Pike man boastfully. "They were afraid. They recognized me as the Rip-tail Roarer. They knew that I had sent more than fifty Indians to the happy hunting-grounds, and alone as I was they fled."

"Sho!"

"Did you kill any of them?" asked Joe.

"When I was some distance on my way I found I had left my revolver behind. Did you find it, stranger?"

"There it is," said Joshua, who had replaced it on the ground close to where the Pike man had slept.

He took it with satisfaction and replaced it in his girdle.

"Then you didn't kill any?"

"No, but I drove them away. They won't trouble you any more."

"That's a comfort," said Joshua.

"Now, strangers, if you've got any breakfast to spare, I think I could eat some."

"Set up, old man," said Mr. Bickford, with his mouth full.

The man from Pike did full justice to the meal. Then he asked his two companions as a favor not to start for two hours, during which he lay down and rested.

The three kept together that day but did not accomplish as much distance as usual, chiefly because of the condition of their companion's horse.

At night they camped out again. In the morning an unpleasant surprise awaited them. Their companion had disappeared, taking with him Joshua's horse and leaving instead his own sorry nag. That was not all. He had carried off their bag of provisions, and morning found them destitute of food, with a hearty appetite and many miles away, as they judged, from any settlement.

"The mean skunk!" said Joshua. "He's cleaned us out. What shall we do?"

"I dont know," said Joe seriously.

## CHAPTER XXIX.

JOHN CHINAMAN.



HE two friends felt themselves to be in a serious strait. The exchange of horses was annoying, but it would only lengthen their journey a little. The loss of their whole stock of provisions could not so readily be made up.

"I feel holler," said Joshua. "I never could do much before breakfast. I wish I'd eat more supper. I would have done it, only I was afraid, by the way that skunk pitched into 'em, we wouldn't have enough to last."

"You only saved them for him, it seems," said Joe. "He has certainly made a poor return for our kindness."

"If I could only wring his neck, I wouldn't feel quite so hungry," said Joshua.

"Or cut his head off with a scythe," suggested Joe, smiling faintly.

"Danged if I wouldn't do it," said Mr. Bickford, hunger making him blood-thirsty.

"We may overtake him, Mr. Bickford."

"You may, Joe, but I can't. He's left me his horse, which is clean tuckered out, and never was any great shakes to begin with. I don't believe I can get ten miles out of him from now till sunset."

"We must keep together, no matter how slow we go. It won't do for us to be parted."

"We shall starve together likely enough," said Joshua mournfully.

"I've heard that the French eat horse-flesh. If it comes to the worst, we can kill your horse and try a horse-steak."

"It's all he's fit for, and he ain't fit for that. We'll move on for a couple of hours and see if somethin' won't turn up. I tell you, Joe, I'd give all the money I've got for some of marm's Johnny-cakes. It makes me feel hungrier whenever I think of 'em."

"I sympathize with you, Joshua," said Joe. "We may as well be movin' on as you suggest. We may come to some cabin or party of travelers."

So they mounted their beasts and started. Joe went ahead, for his animal was much better than the sorry nag which Mr. Bickford bestrode. The latter walked along with an air of dejection, as if life were a burden to him.

"If I had this critter at home, Joe, I'll tell you what I'd do with him," said Mr. Bickford, after a pause.

"Well, what would you do with him?"

"I'd sell him to a sexton. He'd be a first-class animal to go to funerals. No danger of his runnin' away with the hearse."

"You are not so hungry but you can joke, Joshua."

"It's no joke," returned Mr. Bickford. "If we don't raise a supply of provisions soon I shall have to attend my own funeral. My mind keeps running on them Johnny-cakes."

They rode on rather soberly, for the exercise and the fresh morning air increased their appetites, which were keen when they started.

Mr. Bickford no longer felt like joking, and Joe at



every step looked anxiously around him, in the hope of espying relief.

On a sudden, Mr. Bickford rose in his stirrups and exclaimed in a tone of excitement:

“I see a cabin!”

“Where?”

“Yonder,” said the Yankee, pointing to a one-story shanty, perhaps a quarter of a mile away.

“Is it inhabited, I wonder?”

“I don’t know. Let us go and see.”

The two spurred their horses, and at length reached the rude building which had inspired them with hope. The door was open, but no one was visible.

Joshua was off his horse in a twinkling and peered in.

“Hooray!” he shouted in rejoicing accents. “Breakfast’s ready.”

“What do you mean?”

“I mean that I’ve found something to eat.”

On a rude table was an earthen platter full of boiled rice and a stale loaf beside it.

“Pitch in, Joe,” said Joshua. “I’m as hungry as a wolf.”

“This food belongs to somebody. I suppose we have no right to it.”

“Right be hanged. A starving man has a right to eat whatever he can find.”

“Suppose it belongs to a fire-eater, or a man from Pike County?”

“We’ll eat first and fight afterward.”

Joe did not feel like arguing the matter. There was an advocate within him which forcibly emphasized Joshua’s arguments, and he joined in the banquet.

"This bread is dry as a chip," said Mr. Bickford. "But no matter. I never thought dry bread would taste so good. I always thought rice was mean vittles, but it goes to the right place just now."

"I wonder if any one will have to go hungry on our account?" said Joe.

"I hope not, but I can't help it," returned Mr. Bickford. "Necessity's the fust law of nature, Joe. I feel twice as strong as I did twenty minutes ago."

"There's nothing like a full stomach, Joshua. I wonder to whom we are indebted for this repast?"

Joe was not long in having his query answered. An exclamation, as of one startled, called the attention of the two friends to the door-way, where, with a terrified face, stood a Chinaman, his broad face indicating alarm.

"It's a heathen Chineee, by gosh!" exclaimed Joshua.

Even at that time Chinese immigrants had begun to arrive in San Francisco, and the sight was not wholly new either to Joshua or Joe.

"Good morning, John," said our young hero, pleasantly.

"Good morning, heathen," said Mr. Bickford. "We thought we'd come round and make you a mornin' call. Is your family well?"

The Chinaman was reassured by the friendly tone of his visitors, and ventured to step in. He at once saw that the food which he had prepared for himself had disappeared.

"Melican man eat John's dinner," he remarked in a tone of disappointment.

"So we have, John," said Mr. Bickford. "The fact is, we were hungry—hadn't had any breakfast."

"Suppose Melican man eat—he pay," said the Chinaman.

"That's all right," said Joe; "we are willing to pay. How much do you want?"

The Chinaman named his price, which was not unreasonable, and it was cheerfully paid.

"Have you got some more bread and rice, John?" asked Mr. Bickford. "We'd like to buy some and take it along."

They succeeded in purchasing a small supply—enough with economy to last a day or two. This was felt as a decided relief. In two days they might fall in with another party of miners or come across a settlement.

They ascertained on inquiry that the Chinaman and another of his nationality had come out like themselves to search for gold. They had a claim at a short distance from which they had obtained a small supply of gold. The cabin they had found in its present condition. It had been erected and deserted the previous year by a party of white miners who were not so easily satisfied as the two Chinamen.

"Well," said Joshua, after they had started on their way, "that's the first time I ever dined at a Chinese hotel."

"We were lucky in coming across it," said Joe.

"The poor fellow looked frightened when he saw us gobblin' up his provisions," said Mr. Bickford, laughing at the recollection.

"But we left him pretty well satisfied. We didn't treat him as the gentleman from Pike treated us."

"No—I wouldn't be so mean as that darned skunk. It makes me mad whenever I look at this consumptive hoss he's left behind."

"You didn't make much out of that horse trade, Mr. Bickford."

“I didn’t, but I’ll get even with him some time if we ever meet again.”

“Do you know where he was bound?”

“No—he didn’t say.”

“I dare say it’ll all come right in the end. At any rate, we shan’t starve for the next forty-eight hours.

So in better spirits the two companions kept on their way.

## CHAPTER XXX.

### ON THE YUBA RIVER.



ON THE following day Joe and his comrade fell in with a party of men who, like themselves, were on their way to the Yuba River. They were permitted to join them, and made an arrangement for a share of the provisions. This removed all anxiety and insured their reaching their destination without further adventure.

The banks of the Yuba presented a busy and picturesque appearance. On the banks was a line of men roughly clad, earnestly engaged in scooping out gravel and pouring it into a rough cradle, called a rocker. This was rocked from side to side until the particles of gold, if there were any, settled at the bottom and were picked out and gathered into bags. At the present time there are improved methods of separating gold from the earth, but the rocker is still employed by Chinese miners.

In the background were tents and rude cabins and, there was the unfailing accessory of a large mining camp, the gambling tent, where the banker like a wily spider lay in wait to appropriate the hard-earned dust of the successful miner.

Joe and his friend took their station a few rods from the river and gazed at the scene before them.

"Well, Mr. Bickford," said Joe, "the time has come when we are to try our luck."

"Yes," said Joshua. "Looks curious, doesn't it? If I didn't know, I'd think them chaps fools, stoopin' over there and siftin' mud. It 'minds me of when I was a boy and used to make dirt pies."

"Suppose we take a day and look round a little. Then we can find out about how things are done and work to better advantage."

"Just as you say, Joe. I must go to work soon, for I hain't nary red."

"I'll stand by you, Mr. Bickford."

"You're a fust-rate feller, Joe. You seem to know just what to do."

"It isn't so long since I was a greenhorn and allowed myself to be taken in by Hogan."

"You've cut your eye-teeth since then."

"I have had some experience of the world, but I may get taken in again."

Joe and his friend found the miners social and very ready to give them information.

"How much do I make a day?" said one in answer to a question from Joshua. "Well, it varies. Sometimes I make ten dollars, and from that all the way up to twenty-five. Once I found a piece worth fifty dollars. I was in luck then."

"I should say you were," said Mr. Bickford. "The idea of findin' fifty dollars in the river. It looks kind of strange, don't it, Joe?"

"Are any larger pieces ever found here?" asked Joe.

"Sometimes."

"I have seen large nuggets on exhibition in San Francisco worth several hundred dollars. Are any such to be found here?"

"Generally they come from the dry diggings. We

don't often find such specimens in the river washings. But these are more reliable."

"Can a man save money here?"

"If he'll be careful of what he gets. But much of our dust goes there."

He pointed as he spoke to a small cabin, used as a store and gambling den at one and the same time. There in the evening the miners collected, and by faro, poker, or monte managed to lose all that they had washed out during the day.

"That's the curse of our mining settlement," said their informant. "But for the temptations which the gaming-house offers, many whom you see working here would now be on their way home with a comfortable provision for their families. I never go there, but then I am in the minority."

"What did you used to do when you was to hum?" inquired Joshua, who was by nature curious and had no scruples about gratifying his curiosity.

"I used to keep school winters. In the spring and summer I assisted my father on his farm down in Maine."

"You don't say you're from Maine? Why, I'm from Maine myself," remarked Joshua.

"Indeed! Whereabouts in Maine did you live?"

"Pumpkin Hollow."

"I kept school in Pumpkin Hollow one winter."

"You don't say so? What is your name?" inquired Joshua earnestly.

"John Kellogg."

"I thought so!" exclaimed Mr. Bickford, excited.

"Why, I used to go to school to you, Mr. Kellogg."

"It is nine years ago, and you must have changed so much that I cannot call you to mind."

"Don't you remember a tall, slab-sided youngster of thirteen, that used to stick pins into your chair for you to set on?"

Kellogg smiled.

"Surely you are not Joshua Bickford?" he said.

"Yes, I am. I am that same identical chap."

"I am glad to see you, Mr. Bickford," said his old school-teacher, grasping Joshua's hand cordially.

"It seems kinder queer for you to call me Mr. Bickford."

"I wasn't so ceremonious in the old times," said Kellogg.

"No, I guess not. You'd say, 'Come here, Joshua,' and you'd jerk me out of my seat by the collar. 'Did you stick that pin in my chair?' That's the way you used to talk. And then you'd give me an all-fired lickin'."

Overcome by the mirthful recollections, Joshua burst into an explosive fit of laughter, in which presently he was joined by Joe and his old teacher.

"I hope you've forgiven me for those whippings, Mr. Bickford."

"They were jest what I needed, Mr. Kellogg. I was a lazy young rascal, as full of mischief as a nut is of meat. You tanned my hide well."

"You don't seem to be any the worse for it now."

"I guess not. I'm pretty tough. I say, Mr. Kellogg," continued Joshua, with a grin, "you'd find it a harder job to give me a lickin' now than you did then."

"I wouldn't undertake it now. I am afraid you could handle me."

"It seems cur'us, don't it, Joe?" said Joshua.  
"When Mr. Kellogg used to haul me round the school-



room, it didn't seem as if I could ever be a match for him."

"We change with the passing years," said Kellogg, in a moralizing tone, which recalled his former vocation. "Now you are a man, and we meet here on the other side of the continent, on the banks of the Yuba River. I hope we are destined to be successful."

"I hope so, too," said Joshua, "for I'm reg'larly cleaned out."

"If I can help you any in the way of information I shall be glad to do so."

Joe and Bickford took him at his word and made many inquiries, eliciting important information.

The next day they took their places further down the river and commenced work.

Their inexperience at first put them at a disadvantage. They were awkward and unskillful, as might have been expected. Still, at the end of the first day each had made about five dollars.

"That's something," said Joe.

"If I could have made five dollars in one day in Pumpkin Hollow," said Mr. Bickford, "I would have felt like a rich man. Here it costs a feller so much to live that he don't think much of it."

"We shall improve as we go along. Wait till to-morrow night."

The second day brought each about twelve dollars, and Joshua felt elated.

"I'm gettin' the hang of it," said he. "As soon as I've paid up what I owe you, I'll begin to lay by something."

"I don't want you to pay me till you are worth five hundred dollars, Mr. Bickford. The sum is small, and I don't need it."

“Thank you, Joe. You’re a good friend. I’ll stick by you if you ever want help.”

In the evening the camp presented a lively appearance.

When it was chilly, logs would be brought from the woods, and a bright fire would be lighted, around which the miners would sit and talk of home and their personal adventures and experiences. One evening Mr. Bickford and Joe were returning from a walk, when, as they approached the camp-fire, they heard a voice that sounded familiar, and caught these words:

“I’m from Pike County, Missouri, gentlemen. They call me the Rip-tail Roarer. I can whip my weight in wild cats.”

“By gosh!” exclaimed Joshua, “if it ain’t **that** skunk from Pike. I mean to tackle him.”

## CHAPTER XXXI.

### JUDGE LYNCH PRONOUNCES SENTENCE.



THE gentleman from Pike was sitting on a log, surrounded by miners, to whom he was relating his marvelous exploits. The number of Indians, grizzly bears, and enemies generally which, according to his account, he had overcome and made way with was simply enormous. Hercules was nothing to him. It can hardly be said that his listeners credited his stories. They had seen enough of life to be pretty good judges of human nature, and regarded them as romances which served to while away the time.

"It seems to me, my friend," said Kellogg, who, it will be remembered, had been a school-master, "that you are a modern Hercules."

"Who's he?" demanded the Pike man suspiciously, for he had never heard of the gentleman referred to.

"He was a great hero of antiquity," explained Kellogg, "who did many wonderful feats."

"That's all right, then," said the Pike man. "If you're friendly, then I'm friendly. But if any man insults me, he'll find he's tackled the wrong man. I can whip my weight in wild cats——"

Here he was subjected to an interruption.

Mr. Bickford could no longer suppress his indignation when at a little distance he saw his mustang, which this treacherous braggart had robbed him of, quietly feeding.

“Look here, old Rip-tail or whatever you call yourself, I’ve got an account to settle with you.”

The Pike man started as he heard Mr. Bickford’s voice, which, being of a peculiar nasal character, he instantly recognized. He felt that the meeting was an awkward one and he would willingly have avoided it. He decided to bluff Joshua off if possible, and as the best way of doing it, to continue his game of brag.

“Who dares to speak to me thus?” he demanded with a heavy frown, looking in the opposite direction. “Who insults the Rip-tail Roarer?”

“Look this way if you want to see him,” said Joshua. “Put on your specs if your eyes ain’t good.”

The man from Pike could no longer evade looking at his late comrade. He pretended not to know him.

“Stranger,” said he, with one hand on the handle of his knife, “are you tired of life?”

“I am neither tired of life nor afraid of you,” said Joshua manfully.

“You don’t know me, or——”

“Yes, I do. You’re the man that says he can whip his weight in wild cats. I don’t believe you dare to face your weight in tame cats.”

“Sdeath!” roared the bully. “Do you want to die on the spot?”

“Not particularly, old Rip-tail. Don’t talk sech nonsense. I’ll trouble you to tell me why you stole my horse on the way out here.”

“Let me get at him,” said the Pike man in a terrible voice, but not offering to get up from the log.

“Nobody hendes your gettin’ at me,” said Mr. Bickford composedly. “But that ain’t answerin’ my question.”

“If I didn’t respect them two gentlemen too much, I’d shoot you where you stand,” said the Pike man.

“I’ve got a shootin’-iron myself, old Rip-tail, and I’m goin’ to use it if necessary.”

“What have you to say in answer to this man’s charge?” asked one of the miners, a large man who was looked upon as the leader of the company. “He charges you with taking his horse.”

“He lies!” said the man from Pike.

“Be keerful, old Rip-tail,” said Mr. Bickford in a warning tone. “I don’t take sass any more than you do.”

“I didn’t steal your horse.”

“No, you didn’t exactly steal it, but you took it without leave and left your own bag of bones in his place. But that wasn’t so bad as stealin’ all our provisions and leavin’ us without a bite out in the wilderness. That’s what I call tarnation mean.”

“What have you to say to these charges?” asked the mining leader gravely.

“Say? I say that man is mistaken. I never saw him before in my life.”

“Well, that’s cheeky,” said Joshua, aghast at the man’s impudence. “Why, I know you as well as if we’d been to school together. You are the Rip-tail Roarer. You are from Pike County, Missouri, you are. You can whip your weight in wild cats. That’s he, gentlemen. I leave it to you.”

In giving the description, Joshua imitated the boastful accents of his old comrade with such success that the assembled miners laughed and applauded.

“That’s he! You’ve got him!” they cried.

“Just hear that, old Rip-tail,” said Mr. Bickford.

"You see these gentlemen here believe me and they don't believe you."

"There's a man in this here country that looks like me," said the Pike man with a lame excuse. "You've met him likely."

"That won't go down, old Rip-tail. There ain't but one man can whip his weight in wild cats and tell the all-firedest yarns out. That's you, and there ain't no gettin' round it."

"This is a plot, gentlemen," said the man from Pike, glancing uneasily at the faces around him, in which he read disbelief of his statements. "My word is as good as his."

"Maybe it is," said Mr. Bickford. "I'll call another witness. Joe, jest tell our friends here what you know about the gentleman from Pike. If I'm lyin' say so, and I'll subside and never say another word about it."

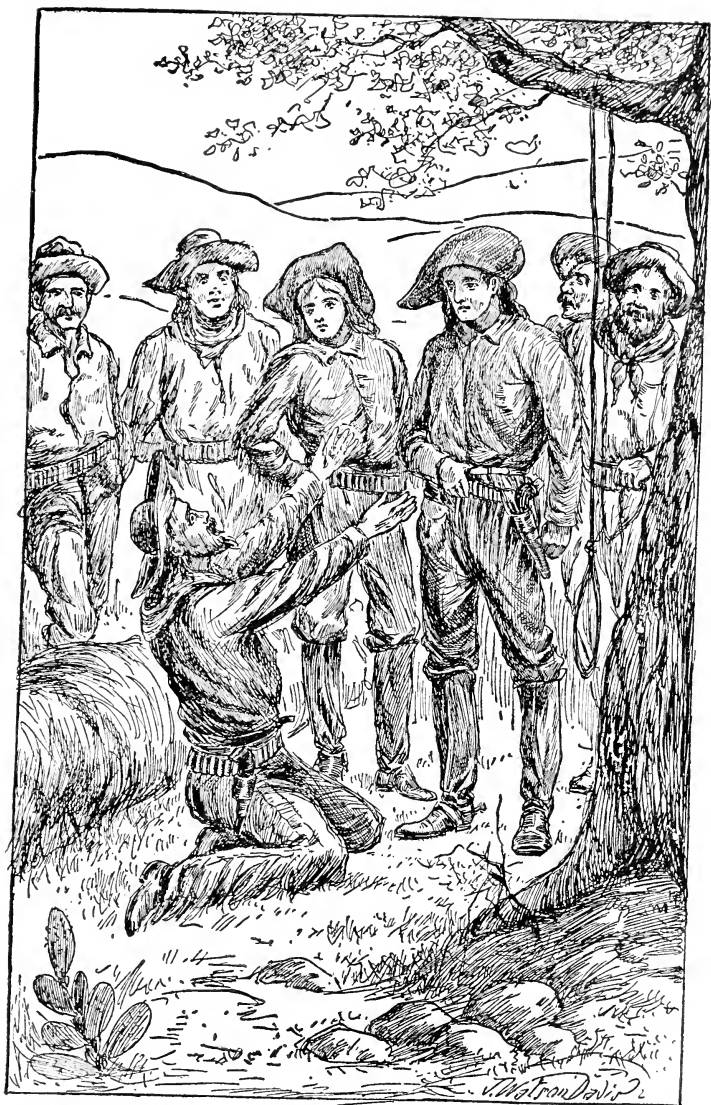
"All that my friend Bickford says is perfectly true," said Joe modestly. "This man partook of our hospitality and then repaid us by going off early one morning when we were still asleep, carrying off all our provisions and exchanging his own worn-out horse for my friend's mustang, which was a much better animal."

The man from Pike had not at first seen Joe. His countenance fell when he saw how Mr. Bickford's case was strengthened, and for the moment he could not think of a word to say.

"You are sure this is the man, Joe?" asked the leader of the miners.

"Yes, I will swear to it. He is not a man whom it is easy to mistake."

"I believe you. Gentlemen," turning to the miners who were sitting or standing about him, "do you believe this stranger or our two friends?"



He flung himself on his knees before Joshua and cried: "Mercy! mercy!  
Don't let them hang me!"—Page 177,  
*Joe's Luck.*





The reply was emphatic, and the man from Pike saw that he was condemned.

"Gentlemen," he said, rising, "you are mistaken, and I am the victim of a plot. It isn't pleasant to stay where I am suspected, and I'll bid you good-evening."

"Not so fast!" said the leader, putting his hand heavily on his shoulder. "You deserve to be punished, and you shall be. Friends, what shall we do with him?"

"Kill him! String him up!" shouted some.

The Rip-tail Roarer's swarthy face grew pale as he heard these ominous words. He knew something of the wild, stern justice of those days. He knew that more than one for an offense like his had expiated his crime with his life.

"It seems to me," said the leader, "that the man he has injured should fix the penalty. Say you so?"

"Ay, ay!" shouted the miners.

"Will you two," turning to Joe and Bickford, "decide what shall be done with this man? Shall we string him up?"

The Pike man's nerve gave way.

He flung himself on his knees before Joshua and cried:

"Mercy! mercy! Don't let them hang me!"

Joshua was not hard-hearted. He consulted with Joe and then said:

"I don't want the critter's life. If there was any wild cats round, I'd like to see him tackle his weight in 'em, as he says he can. As there isn't, let him be tied on the old nag he put off on me with his head to the horse's tail, supplied with one day's provisions, and then turned loose!"

This sentence was received with loud applause and laughter.

"Merely, men!" whined the man from Pike. "If I'm set adrift on the back of the nag I'll starve to death if I escape the teeth of the grizzly."

"We've put up a bundle of grub for you," answered Joshua with a grin, "and I don't believe a grizzly would tackle you. They're afraid of the Rip-tail Snorters that go through the mountains lickin' their heft in full-grown wild cats. No grizzly'll buckle onto you."

Another laugh went the round and Joe ended up with a whoop and a tiger.

"This is a serious matter. It is so to me, leastwise, and you've no right to take a feller's life for a mistake. If I took the wrong horse I didn't know it," said the victim from Pike.

"Hear the Rip-tail lie!" yelled Joshua. "Left an old crow-bait and took the best hoss in the mountains and didn't know the difference. Well, yer safe, old boy. You'll never be able to tell the difference between a bear and a wild cat, so clean 'em out as fast as they come."

The thief saw that he had made a mistake in claiming he did not know the difference between the horses, but he was terribly frightened at the idea of becoming a Mazeppa, and like a drowning man he grasped at a straw.

"Even if I be guilty of all you say, you are piling on the penalty too big. Let me go free with the nag and I agree never to do so again."

"Look a-here," said Mr. Kellogg stepping forward, "do you know you are getting off mighty easy? Horse-thieves are generally strung up to the limb of a tree without even a trial, and you may thank your stars that you have struck such a judge as Mr. Bickford."

“That’s it—them’s the sentiments!” shouted a miner, and others responded in the same strain.

“Let’s load him up and have him off,” cried Joshua, and the men responded promptly.

The horse was still in camp and was at once brought out. The man from Pike was securely tied on as directed, and then the poor beast was belabored with whips till he started off at the top of his speed, which his old owner, on account of his reversed position, was unable to regulate. He was followed by shouts and jeers from the miners, who enjoyed this act of retributive justice.

“Mr. Bickford, you are avenged,” said Joe.

“So I am, Joe. I’m glad I’ve got my hoss back; but I can’t help pityin’ poor old Rip-tail, after all. I don’t believe he ever killed a wild cat in his life.”

## CHAPTER XXXII

### TAKING ACCOUNT OF STOCK.



THREE months passed. They were not evenful. The days were spent in steady and monotonous work; the nights were passed around the camp-fire, telling and hearing stories and talking of home. Most of their companions gambled and drank, but Mr. Bickford and Joe kept clear of these pitfalls.

"Come, man, drink with me," more than once one of his comrades said to Joshua.

"No, thank you," said Joshua.

"Why not? Ain't I good enough?" asked the other, half-offended.

"You mean I'm puttin' on airs 'cause I won't drink with you? No, sir-ree. There isn't a man I'd drink with sooner than with you."

"Come up, then, old fellow. What'll you take?"

"I'll take a sandwich, if you insist on it."

"That's vittles. What'll you drink?"

"Nothing but water. That's strong enough for me."

"Danged if I don't believe you're a minister in disguise."

"I guess I'd make a cur'us preacher," said Joshua, with a comical twist of his features. "You wouldn't want to hear me preach more'n once."

In this way our friend Mr. Bickford managed to evade the hospitable invitations of his comrades and

still retain their good-will—not always an easy thing to achieve in those times.

Joe was equally positive in declining to drink, but it was easier for him to escape. Even the most confirmed drinkers felt it to be wrong to coax a boy to drink against his will.

There was still another—Kellogg—who steadfastly adhered to cold water or tea and coffee as a beverage. These three were dubbed by their companions the “Cold-Water Brigade,” and accepted the designation good-naturedly.

“Joshua,” said Joe, some three months after their arrival, “have you taken account of stock lately?”

“No,” said Joshua, “but I’ll do it now.”

After a brief time he announced the result.

“I’ve got about five hundred dollars, or thereabouts,” he said.

“You have done a little better than I have.”

“How much have you?”

“About four hundred and fifty.”

“I owe you twenty-five dollars, Joe. That’ll make us even.”

Joshua was about to transfer twenty-five dollars to Joe, when the latter stayed his hand.

“Don’t be in a hurry, Mr. Bickford,” he said. “Wait till we get to the city.”

“Do you know, Joe,” said Joshua, in a tone of satisfaction, “I am richer than I was when I sot out from home?”

“I am glad to hear it, Mr. Bickford. You have worked hard and deserve your luck.”

“I had only three hundred dollars then; now I’ve got four hundred and seventy-five, takin’ out what I owe you.”

"You needn't take it out at all."

"You've done enough for me, Joe. I don't want you to give me that debt."

"Remember, Joshua, I have got a business in the city paying me money all the time. I expect my share of the profits will be more than I have earned out here."

"That's good. I wish I'd got a business like you. You'd be all right even if you only get enough to pay expenses here."

"That's so."

"I am getting rather tired of this place, Mr. Bickford," said Joe, after a little pause.

"You don't think of going back to the city?" asked Joshua apprehensively.

"Not directly, but I think I should like to see a little more of California. These are not the only diggings."

"Where do you want to go?"

"I haven't considered yet. The main thing is will you go with me?"

"We won't part company, Joe."

"Good! Then I'll inquire, and see what I can find out about other places. This pays fairly, but there is little chance of getting nuggets of any size hereabouts."

"I'd just like to find one worth two thousand dollars. I'd start for home mighty quick, and give Sukey Smith a chance to become Mrs. Bickford."

"Success to you!" said Joe, laughing.

## CHAPTER XXXIII.

### A STARTLING TABLEAU.



THEY finally decided on some mines a hundred miles distant in a southwesterly direction. They were reported to be rich and promising.

“At any rate,” said he, “even if they are no better than here, we shall get a little variety and change of scene.”

“That’ll be good for our appetite.”

“I don’t think, Mr. Bickford, that either of us need be concerned about his appetite. Mine is remarkably healthy.”

“Nothing was ever the matter with mine,” said Joshua, “as long as the provisions held out.”

They made some few preparations of a necessary character. Their clothing was in rags, and they got a new outfit at the mining-store. Each also provided himself with a rifle. The expense of these made some inroads upon their stock of money, but by the time they were ready to start they had eight hundred dollars between them, besides their outfit, and this they considered satisfactory.

Kellogg at first proposed to go with them, but finally he changed his mind.

“I am in a hurry to get home,” he said, “and these mines are a sure thing. If I were as young as you I would take the risk. As it is, I had better not. I’ve

got a wife and child at home, and I want to go back to them as soon as I can."

"You are right," said Joe.

"I've got a girl at home," said Joshua, "but I guess she'll wait for me."

"Suppose she don't," suggested Joe.

"I shan't break my heart," said Mr. Bickford. "There's more than one girl in the world."

"I see you are a philosopher, Mr. Bickford," said his old school-master.

"I don't know about that, but I don't intend to make a fool of myself for any gal. I shall say, 'Sukey, here I am; I've got a little money, and I'm your'n till death if you say so. If you don't want me I won't commit susan-cide.'"

"That's a capital joke, Joshua," said Joe. "Her name is Susan, isn't it?"

"Have I made a joke? Wal, I didn't go to do it."

"It is unconscious wit, Mr. Bickford," said Kellogg.

"Pooty good joke, ain't it?" said Joshua complacently. "Susan-cide, and her name is Susan. Ho! ho! I never thought on't."

And Joshua roared in appreciation of the joke which he had unwittingly perpetrated, for it must be explained that he thought susan-cide the proper form of the word expressing a voluntary severing of the vital cord.

Years afterward, when Joshua found himself the center of a social throng, he was wont to say, "Ever heard that joke I made about Susan?" and then he would cite it amid the plaudits of his friends.

Mr. Bickford and Joe had not disposed of their



horses. They had suffered them to forage in the neighborhood of the river, thinking it possible that the time would come when they would require them.

One fine morning they set out from the camp near the banks of the Yuba and set their faces in a south-westerly direction. They had made themselves popular among their comrades, and the miners gave them a hearty cheer as they started.

"Good luck, Joe! Good luck, old man!" they exclaimed heartily.

"The same to you, boys!"

So with mutual good feeling they parted company.

"We ain't leavin' like our friend from Pike County," said Mr. Bickford. "I often think of the poor critter trottin' off with face to the rear."

"I hope we shan't meet him or any of his kind," said Joe.

"So do I. He'd better go and live among the wild cats."

"He is some like them. He lives upon others."

It would only be wearisome to give a detailed account of the journey of the two friends. One incident will suffice.

On the fourth day Joe suddenly exclaimed in excitement:

"Look, Joshua!"

"By gosh!"

The exclamation was a natural one. At the distance of forty rods a man was visible, his hat off, his face wild with fear, and in dangerous proximity a grizzly bear of the largest size doggedly pursuing him.

"It's Hogan!" exclaimed Joe in surprise. "We must save him."

## CHAPTER XXXIV.

### A GRIZZLY ON THE WAR-PATH.



T MAY surprise some of my young friends to learn that the grizzly bear is to be found in California. Though as the State has increased in population mostly all have been killed off, even now among the mountains they may be found, and occasionally visit the lower slopes and attack men and beasts.

Hogan had had the ill-luck to encounter one of these animals.

When he first saw the grizzly there was a considerable space between them. If he had concealed himself he might have escaped the notice of the beast, but when he commenced running the grizzly became aware of his presence and started in pursuit.

Hogan was rather dilapidated in appearance. Trusting to luck instead of labor, he had had a hard time, as he might have expected. His flannel shirt was ragged and his nether garments showed the ravages of time. In the race his hat had dropped off and his rough, unkempt hair was erect with fright. He was running rapidly, but was already showing signs of exhaustion. The bear was getting over the ground with clumsy speed, appearing to take it easily, but overhauling his intended victim slowly but surely.

Joe and Bickford were standing on one side, and had not yet attracted the attention of either party in this unequal race.

"Poor chap!" said Joshua. "He looks 'most tuckered out. Shall I shoot?"

"Wait till the bear gets a little nearer. We can't afford to miss. He will turn on us."

"I'm in a hurry to roll the beast over," said Joshua. "It's a cruel sight to see a grizzly hunting a man."

At this moment Hogan turned his head with the terror-stricken look of a man who felt that he was lost.

The bear was little more than a hundred feet behind him and was gaining steadily. He was already terribly fatigued—his breathing was reduced to a hoarse pant. He was overcome by the terror of the situation and his remaining strength gave way. With a shrill cry he sunk down upon the ground, and shutting his eyes awaited the attack.

The bear increased his speed.

"Now let him have it!" said Joe in a sharp, quick whisper.

Mr. Bickford fired, striking the grizzly in the face.

Bruin stood still and roared angrily. He wagged his large head from one side to the other, seeking by whom this attack was made.

He espied the two friends, and abandoning his pursuit of Hogan, rolled angrily toward them.

"Give it to him quick, Joe!" exclaimed Bickford. "He's making for us."

Joe held his rifle with steady hand and took deliberate aim. It was well he did, for had he failed both he and Bickford would have been in great peril.

His faithful rifle did good service.

The bear tumbled to the earth with sudden awkwardness. The bullet had reached a vital part and the grizzly was destined to do no more mischief.

"Is he dead, or only feigning?" asked Joe prudently.

"He's a gone 'coon," said Joshua. "Let us go up and look at him."

They went up and stood over the huge beast. He was not quite dead. He opened his glazing eyes, made a convulsive movement with his paws as if he would like to attack his foes, and then his head fell back and he moved no more.

"He's gone, sure enough," said Bickford. "Good-by, old grizzly. You meant well, but circumstances interfered with your good intentions."

"Now let us look up Hogan," said Joe.

The man had sunk to the ground utterly exhausted, and in his weakness and terror had fainted.

Joe got some water and threw it in his face.

He opened his eyes and drew a deep breath. A sudden recollection blanched his face anew, and he cried :

"Don't let him get at me!"

"You're safe, Mr. Hogan," said Joe. "The bear is dead."

"Dead! Is he really dead?"

"If you don't believe it get up and look at him," said Bickford.

"I can't get up—I'm so weak."

"Let me help you, then. There—do you see the critter?"

Hogan shuddered as he caught sight of the huge beast only twenty-five feet distant from him.

"Was he as near as that?" he gasped.

"He almost had you," said Bickford. "If it hadn't been for Joe and me he'd have been munchin' you at this identical minute. Things have changed a little,



Hogan rushed in frantic fear to the edge of the precipice, threw up his arms, and plunged headlong.—Page 210.

*Joe's Luck.*

and in place of the bear eatin' you, you shall help eat the bear."

By this time Hogan, realizing that he was safe, began to recover his strength. As he did so he became angry with the beast that had given him such a hard race for life. He ran up to the grizzly and kicked him.

"Take that!" he exclaimed with an oath. "I wish you wasn't dead so that I could stick my knife into you."

"If he wasn't dead you'd keep your distance," said Joshua dryly. "It don't require much courage to tackle him now."

Hogan felt this to be a reflection upon his courage.

"I guess you'd have run, too, if he'd been after you," he said.

"I guess I should. Bears are all very well in their place, but I'd rather not mingle with 'em socially. They're very affectionate and fond of hugging, but if I'm going to be hugged I wouldn't choose a bear."

"You seem to think I was a coward for runnin' from the bear."

"No, I don't. How do I know you was runnin' from the bear? Maybe you was only takin' a little exercise to get up an appetite for dinner."

"I am faint and weak," said Hogan. "I haven't had anything to eat for twelve hours."

"You shall have some food," said Joe. "Joshua, where are the provisions? We may as well sit down and lunch."

"Jest as you say, Joe. I most generally have an appetite."

There was a mountain spring within a stone's-throw. Joshua took a tin pail and brought some of the sparkling beverage, which he offered first to Hogan.

Hogan drank greedily. His throat was parched and dry, and he needed it.

He drew a deep breath of relief.

"I feel better," said he. "I was in search of a spring when that cursed beast spied me and gave me chase."

They sat down under the shade of a large tree and lunched.

"What sort of luck have you had since you tried to break into my restaurant, Mr. Hogan?" asked Joe.

Hogan changed color. The question was an awkward one.

"Who told you I tried to enter your restaurant?" he asked.

"The man you brought there."

"That wasn't creditable of you, Hogan," said Joshua, with his mouth full. "After my friend Joe had given you a supper and promised you breakfast, it was unkind to try to rob him. Don't you think so yourself?"

"I couldn't help it," said Hogan, who had rapidly decided on his defense.

"Couldn't help it?" said Joe in a tone of inquiry. "That's rather a strange statement."

"It's true," said Hogan. "The man forced me to do it."

"How was that?"

"He saw me comin' out of the restaurant a little while before, and when he met me after trying to rob me and finding that it didn't pay, he asked me if I was a friend of yours. I told him I was. Then he began to ask if you slept there at night and if anybody was with you. I didn't want to answer, but he held a pistol at my head and forced me to. Then he made me go

with him. I offered to get in, thinking I could whisper in your ear and warn you, but he wouldn't let me. He stationed me at the window and got in himself. You know what followed. As soon as I saw you were too strong for him I ran away, fearing that he might try to implicate me in the attempt at robbery."

Hogan recited this story very glibly and in a very plausible manner.

"Mr. Hogan," said Joe, "if I didn't know you so thoroughly I might be disposed to put confidence in your statements. As it is, I regret to say I don't believe you."

"Hogan," said Joshua, "I think you're one of the fust romancers of the age. If I ever start a story-paper I'll engage you to write for me."

"I am sorry you do me so much injustice, gentlemen," said Hogan, with an air of suffering innocence. "I'm the victim of circumstances."

"I expect you're a second George Washington. You never told a lie, did you?"

"Some time you will know me better," said Hogan.

"I hope not," said Joe. "I know you better now than I want to."



## CHAPTER XXXV.

### THE NEW DIGGINGS.



HEN lunch was over, Joe said:

“Good-day, Mr. Hogan. Lookout for the grizzlies, and may you have better luck in future.”

“Yes, Hogan, good-by,” said Joshua. “We make over to you all our interest in the bear. He meant to eat you. You can revenge yourself by eatin’ him.”

“Are you going to leave me, gentlemen?” asked Hogan in alarm.

“You don’t expect us to stay and take care of you, do you?”

“Let me go with you,” pleaded Hogan. “I am afraid to be left alone in this country. I may meet another grizzly and lose my life.”

“That would be a great loss to the world,” said Mr. Bickford, with unconcealed sarcasm.

“It would be a great loss to me,” said Hogan.

“Maybe that’s the best way to put it,” observed Bickford. “It would have been money in my friend Joe’s pocket if you had never been born.”

“May I go with you?” pleaded Hogan, this time addressing himself to Joe.

“Mr. Hogan,” said Joe, “you know very well why your company is not acceptable to us.”

“You shall have no occasion to complain,” said Hogan earnestly.

"Do *you* want us to adopt you, Hogan?" asked Joshua.

"Let me stay with you till we reach the nearest diggings. Then I won't trouble you any more."

Joe turned to Bickford.

"If you don't object," he said, "I think I'll let him come."

"Let the critter come," said Bickford. "He'd be sure to choke any grizzly that tackled him. For the sake of the bear let him come."

Mr. Hogan was too glad to join the party on any conditions to resent the tone which Mr. Bickford employed in addressing him. He obtained his suit, and the party of three kept on their way.

As they advanced the country became rougher and more hilly. Here and there they saw evidences of "prospecting" by former visitors. They came upon deserted claims and the sites of former camps. But in these places the indications of gold had not been sufficiently favorable to warrant continued work, and the miners had gone elsewhere.

At last, however, they came to a dozen men who were busily at work in a gulch. Two rude huts near by evidently served as their temporary homes.

"Well, boys, how do you find it?" inquired Bickford, riding up.

"Pretty fair," said one of the party.

"Have you got room for three more?"

"Yes—come along. You can select claims alongside and go to work if you want to."

"What do you say, Joe?"

"I am in favor of it."

"We are going to put up here, Hogan," said Mr.

Bickford. "You can do as you've a mind to. Much as we value your interestin' society, we hope you won't put yourself out to stay on our account."

"I'll stay," said Hogan.

Joe and Joshua surveyed the ground and staked out their claims, writing out the usual notice and posting it on a neighboring tree. They had not all the requisite tools, but these they were able to purchase at one of the cabins.

"What shall I do?" asked Hogan. "I'm dead-broke. I can't work without tools, and I can't buy any."

"Do you want to work for me?" asked Joshua.

"What'll you give?"

"That'll depend on how you work. If you work stiddy, I'll give you a quarter of what we both make. I'll supply you with tools, but they'll belong to me."

"Suppose we don't make anything," suggested Hogan.

"You shall have a quarter of that. You see, I want to make it for your interest to succeed."

"Then I shall starve."

The bargain was modified so that Hogan was assured of enough to eat, and was promised, besides, a small sum of money daily, but was not to participate in the gains.

"If we find a nugget it won't do you any good. Do you understand, Hogan?"

"Yes, I understand."

He shrugged his shoulders, having very little faith in any prospective nuggets.

"Then we understand each other. That's all I want."

On the second day Joe and Mr. Bickford consolidated

their claims and became partners, agreeing to divide whatever they found. Hogan was to work for them jointly.

They did not find their hired man altogether satisfactory. He was lazy and shiftless by nature, and work was irksome to him.

"If you don't work stiddy, Hogan," said Joshua, "you can't expect to eat stiddy, and your appetite is pretty reg'lar, I notice."

Under this stimulus Hogan managed to work better than he had done since he came out to California, or indeed for years preceding his departure. Bickford and Joe had both been accustomed to farm work and easily lapsed into their old habits.

They found they had made a change for the better in leaving the banks of the Yuba. The claims they were now working paid them better.

"Twenty-five dollars to-day," said Joshua, a week after their arrival. "That pays better than hoeing pertaters, Joe."

"You are right, Mr. Bickford. You are ten dollars ahead of me. I am afraid you will lose on our partnership."

"I'll risk it, Joe."

Hogan was the only member of the party who was not satisfied.

"Can't you take me into partnership?" he asked.

"We can, but I don't think we will, Hogan," said Mr. Bickford.

"Why not?"

"It wouldn't pay. If you don't like workin' for us you can take a claim of your own."

"I have no tools."

"Why don't you save your money and buy some, instead of gamblin' it away as you are doin'?"

"A man must have amusement," grumbled Hogan. "Besides, I may have luck and win."

"Better keep clear of gamblin', Hogan."

"Mr. Hogan, if you want to start a claim of your own I'll give you what tools you need," said Joe.

Upon reflection Hogan decided to accept this offer.

"But of course you will have to find your own vittles now," said Joshua.

"I'll do it," said Hogan.

The same day he ceased to work for the firm of Bickford & Mason, for Joe insisted on giving Mr. Bickford the precedence as the senior party, and started on his own account.

The result was that he worked considerably less than before. Being his own master he decided not to overwork himself, and in fact worked only enough to make his board. He was continually grumbling over his bad luck, although Joshua told him plainly that it wasn't luck but industry he lacked.

"If you'd work like we do," said Bickford, "you wouldn't need to complain. Your claim is just as good as ours as far as we can tell."

"Then let us go in as partners," said Hogan.

"Not much. You ain't the kind of partner I want."

"I was always unfortunate," said Hogan.

"You were always lazy, I reckon. You were born tired, weren't you?"

"My health ain't good," said Hogan. "I can't work like you two."

"You've got a healthy appetite," said Mr. Bickford. "There ain't no trouble there that I can see."

Mr. Hogan had an easier time than before, but he hadn't money to gamble with unless he deprived himself of his customary supply of food, and this he was reluctant to do.

"Lend me half an ounce of gold-dust, won't you?" he asked of Joe one evening.

"What do you want it for—to gamble with?"

"Yes," said Hogan. "I dreamed last night that I broke the bank. All I want is money enough to start me."

"I don't approve of gambling and can't help you."

Hogan next tried Mr. Bickford but with like result.

"I ain't quite such a fool, Hogan," said the plain-spoken Joshua.

About this time a stroke of good luck fell to Joe. About three o'clock one afternoon he unearthed a nugget which at a rough estimate might be worth five hundred dollars.

Instantly all was excitement in the mining camp, not alone for what he had obtained, but for the promise of richer deposits. Experienced miners decided that he had struck upon what is popularly called a "pocket," and some of these are immensely remunerative.

"Shake hands, Joe," said Bickford. "You're in luck."

"So are you, Mr. Bickford. We are partners, you know."

In less than an hour the two partners received an offer of eight thousand dollars for their united claim, and the offer was accepted.

Joe was the hero of the camp. All were rejoiced at his good fortune except one. That one was Hogan, who from a little distance, jealous and gloomy, surveyed the excited crowd.

## CHAPTER XXXVI.

### HOGAN'S DISCONTENT.



"HY don't luck come to me?" muttered Hogan to himself. "That green country boy has made a fortune, while I, an experienced man of the world, have to live from hand to mouth. It's an outrage!"

The parties to whom Joe and his partner sold their claim were responsible men who had been fortunate in mining and had a bank account in San Francisco.

"We'll give you an order on our banker," they proposed.

"That will suit me better than money down," said Joe. "I shall start for San Francisco to-morrow, having other business there that I need to look after."

"I'll go too, Joe," said Joshua. "With my share of the purchase money and the nugget, I'm worth nigh on to five thousand dollars. What will dad say?"

"And what will Susan Smith say?" queried Joe.

Joshua grinned.

"I guess she'll say she's ready to change her name to Bickford," said he.

"You must send me some of the cake, Mr. Bickford."

Just wait, Joe. The thing ain't got to that yet. I tell you, Joe, I shall be somebody when I get home to Pumpkin Hollow with that pile of money. The boys'll begin to look up to me then. I can't hardly believe it's ail true. Maybe I'm dreamin' it. Jest pinch my arm, will you?"

Joe complied with his request.

"That'll do, Joe. You've got some strength in your fingers. I guess it's true, after all."

Joe observed with some surprise that Hogan did not come near them. The rest without exception had congratulated them on their extraordinary good luck.

"Seems to me Hogan looks rather down in the mouth," said Joe to Bickford.

"He's mad 'cause he didn't find the nugget. That's what's the matter with him. I say, Hogan, you look as if your dinner didn't agree with you."

"My luck don't agree with me."

"You don't seem to look at things right. Wasn't you lucky the other day to get away from the bear?"

"I was unlucky enough to fall in with him."

"Wasn't you lucky in meetin' my friend Joe in New York, and raisin' money enough out of him to pay your passage out to Californy?"

"I should be better off in New York. I am dead-broke."

"You'd be dead-broke in New York. Such fellers as you always is dead-broke."

"Do you mean to insult me, Mr. Bickford?" demanded Hogan irritably.

"Oh, don't rare up, Hogan. It won't do no good. You'd ought to have more respect for me, considerin' I was your boss once."

"I'd give something for that boy's luck."

"Joe's luck? Well, things have gone pretty well with him; but that don't explain all his success—he's willin' to work."

"So am I."

"Then go to work on your claim. There's no know-



in' but there's a bigger nugget inside of it. If you stand round with your hands in your pockets you'll never find it."

"It's the poorest claim in the gulch," said Hogan discontentedly.

"It pays the poorest because you don't work half the time."

Hogan apparently didn't like Mr. Bickford's plainness of speech. He walked away moodily, with his hands in his pockets. He could not help contrasting his penniless position with the enviable position of the two friends, and the devil, who is always in wait for such moments, thrust an evil suggestion into his mind.

It was this:

He asked himself why could he not steal the nugget which Joe had found?

"He can spare it, for he has sold the claim for a fortune," Hogan reasoned. "It isn't fair that he should have everything and I should have nothing. He ought to have made me his partner, anyway. He would if he hadn't been so selfish. I have just as much right to a share in it as this infernal Yankee. I'd like to choke him."

This argument was a very weak one, but a man easily persuades himself of what he wants to do.

"I'll try for it," Hogan decided, "this very night."

## CHAPTER XXXVII.

### THE NUGGET IS STOLEN.



THIS time Joe and Joshua were occupying a tent which they had purchased on favorable terms of a fellow-miner.

They retired in good season, for they wished to start early on their journey on the following morning.

"I don't know as I can go to sleep," said Joshua. "I can't help thinkin' of how rich I am, and what dad and all the folks will say."

"Do you mean to go home at once, Mr. Bickford?"

"Jest as soon as I can get ready. I'll tell you what I am goin' to do, Joe. I'm goin' to buy a tip-top suit when I get to Boston, and a gold watch and chain, and a breastpin about as big as a saucer. When I sail into Pumpkin Holler in that rig folks'll look at me, you bet. There's old Squire Pennyroyal, he'll be disap-p'inted for one."

"Why will he be disappointed?"

"Because he told dad I was a fool to come out here. He said I'd be back in rags before a year was out. Now, the old man thinks a good deal of his opinion, and he won't like it to find how badly he's mistaken."

"Then he would prefer to see you come home in rags?"

"You bet he would."

"How about Susan? Ain't you afraid she has married the store clerk?"

Joshua looked grave for a moment.

"I won't say but she has," said he; "but if she has gone and forgotten about me jest because my back is turned, she ain't the gal I take her for, and I won't fret my gizzard about her."

"She will feel worse than you when she finds you have come back with money."

"That's so."

"And you will easily find some one else," suggested Joe.

"There's Sophrony Thompson thinks a sight of me," said Mr. Bickford. "She's awful jealous of Susan. If Susan goes back on me, I'll call round and see Sophrony."

Joe laughed.

"I won't feel anxious about you, Joshua," he said, "since I find you have two girls to choose between."

"Not much danger of breakin' my heart. It's pretty tough."

There was a brief silence.

Then Joshua said:

"What are your plans, Joe? Shall you remain in San Francisco?"

"I've been thinking, Mr. Bickford, that I would like to go home on a visit. If I find that I have left my business in good hands in the city, I shall feel strongly tempted to go home on the same steamer with you."

"That would be hunky," said Bickford, really delighted. "We'd have a jolly time."

"I think we would. But, Mr. Bickford, I have no girls to welcome me home, as you have."

"You ain't old enough yet, Joe. You're a good-lookin' feller, and when the time comes I guess you can find somebody."

"I don't begin to trouble myself about such things yet," said Joe, laughing. "I am only sixteen."

"You've been through considerable, Joe, for a boy of sixteen. I wish you'd come up to Pumpkin Holler and make me a visit when you're to home."

"Perhaps I can arrange to be present at your wedding, Mr. Bickford—that is, if Susan doesn't make you wait too long."

While this conversation was going on the dark figure of a man was prowling near the tent.

"Why don't the fools stop talking and go to sleep," muttered Hogan. "I don't want to wait here all night."

His wish was gratified.

The two friends ceased talking and lay quite still. Soon Joe's deep, regular breathing and Bickford's snoring convinced the listener that the time had come to carry out his plans.

With stealthy step he approached the tent, and stooping over gently removed the nugget from under Joshua's head. There was a bag of gold-dust which escaped his notice. The nugget was all he thought of.

With beating heart and hasty step the thief melted into the darkness, and the two friends slept on unconscious of their loss.

## CHAPTER XXXVIII.

### HOGAN'S FATE.



HE sun was up an hour before Joe and Bickford awoke. When Joe opened his eyes he saw that it was later than the hour he intended to rise. He shook his companion.

"Is it mornin'?" asked Bickford drowsily.

"I should say it was. Everybody is up and eating breakfast. We must prepare to set out on our journey."

"Then it is time—we are rich," said Joshua, with sudden remembrance. "Do you know, Joe, I hain't got used to the thought yet. I had actually forgotten it."

"The sight of the nugget will bring it to mind."

"That's so."

Bickford felt for the nugget, without a suspicion that the search would be vain.

Of course he did not find it.

"Joe, you are trying to play a trick on me," he said. "You've taken the nugget."

"What!" exclaimed Joe, starting. "Is it missing?"

"Yes, and you know all about it. Where have you put it, Joe?"

"On my honor, Joshua, I haven't touched it," said Joe seriously. "Where did you place it?"

"Under my head—the last thing before I lay down."

"Are you positive of it?"

"Certain, sure."

"Then," said Joe, a little pale, "it must have been taken during the night."

"Who would take it?"

"Let us find Hogan," said Joe, with instinctive suspicion. "Who has seen Hogan?"

Hogan's claim was in sight, but he was not at work. Neither was he taking breakfast.

"I'll bet the skunk has grabbed the nugget and cleared out," exclaimed Bickford, in a tone of conviction.

"Did you hear or see anything of him during the night?"

"No—I slept too sound."

"Is anything else taken?" asked Joe. "The bag of dust——"

"Is safe. It's only the nugget that's gone."

The loss was quickly noised about the camp. Such an incident was of common interest. Miners lived so much in common—their property was necessarily left so unguarded—that theft was something more than misdemeanor or light offense. Stern was the justice which overtook the thief in those days. It was necessary, perhaps, for it was a primitive state of society, and the code which in established communities was a safeguard did not extend its protection here.

Suspicion fell upon Hogan at once. No one of the miners remembered to have seen him since rising.

"Did any one see him last night?" asked Joe.

Kellogg answered.

"I saw him near your tent," he said. "I did not think anything of it. Perhaps if I had been less sleepy I should have been more likely to suspect that his design was not a good one."

"About what hour was this?"

"It must have been between ten and eleven o'clock."

"We did not go to sleep at once. Mr. Bickford and I were talking over our plans."

"I wish I'd been awake when the skunk come round," said Bickford. "I'd have grabbed him so he'd thought an old grizzly'd got hold of him."

"Did you notice anything in his manner that led you to think he intended robbery?" asked Kellogg.

"He was complainin' of his luck. He thought Joe and I got more than our share, and I'm willin' to allow we have; but if we'd been as lazy and shif'less as Hogan we wouldn't have got down to the nugget at all."

An informal council was held, and it was decided to pursue Hogan. As it was uncertain in which direction he had fled, it was resolved to send out four parties of two men each to hunt him. Joe and Kellogg went together, Joshua and another miner departed in a different direction, and two other pairs started out.

"I guess we'll fix him," said Mr. Bickford. "If he can dodge us all he's smarter than I think he is."

Meanwhile Hogan, with the precious nugget in his possession, hurried forward with feverish haste. The night was dark and the country was broken. From time to time he stumbled over some obstacle, the root of a tree or something similar, and this made his journey more arduous.

"I wish it was light," he muttered.

Then he revoked his wish. In the darkness and obscurity lay his hopes of escape.

"I'd give half this nugget if I was safe in San Francisco," he said to himself.

He stumbled on, occasionally forced by his fatigue to sit down and rest.

"I hope I'm going in the right direction, but I don't know," he said to himself.

He had been traveling with occasional rests for four hours when fatigue overcame him. He lay down to take a slight nap, but when he awoke the sun was up.

"Good heaven!" he exclaimed in alarm. "I must have slept for some hours. I will eat something to give me strength, and then I must hurry on."

He had taken the precaution to take some provisions with him, and he began to eat them as he hurried along.

"They have just discovered their loss," thought Hogan. "Will they follow me, I wonder? I must be a good twelve miles away, and this is a fair start. They will turn back before they have come as far as this. Besides, they won't know in what direction I have come."

Hogan was mistaken in supposing himself to be twelve miles away. In reality he was not eight. During the night he had traveled at disadvantage, and taken a roundabout way without being aware of it. He was mistaken also in supposing that the pursuit would be easily abandoned. Mining communities could not afford to condone theft, nor were they disposed to facilitate the escape of the thief. More than once the murderer had escaped, while the thief was pursued relentlessly. All this made Hogan's position a perilous one. If he had been long enough in the country to understand the feeling of the people, he would not have ventured to steal the nugget.

About eleven o'clock Hogan sat down to rest. He reclined on the greensward near the edge of a precipitous descent. He did not dream that danger was so close till he heard his name called and two men came running toward him. Hogan, starting to his feet in dismay, recognized Crane and Peabody, two of his late comrades.



"What do you want?" he faltered as they came within hearing.

"The nugget," said Crane sternly.

Hogan would have denied its possession if he could, but there it was at his side.

"There it is," he said.

"What induced you to steal it?" demanded Crane.

"I was dead-broke. Luck was against me. I couldn't help it."

"It was a bad day's work for you," said Peabody.

"Didn't you know the penalty attached to theft in the mining camps?"

"No," faltered Hogan, alarmed at the stern looks of his captors. "What is it?"

"Death by hanging," was the terrible reply.

Hogan's face blanched, and he sunk on his knees before them.

"Don't let me be hung!" he entreated. "You've got the nugget back. I've done no harm. No one has lost anything by me."

"Eight of us have lost our time in pursuing you. You gave up the nugget because you were forced to. You intended to carry it away."

"Mercy! mercy! I'm a very unlucky man. I'll go away and never trouble you again."

"We don't mean that you shall," said Crane sternly.

"Peabody, tie his hands; we must take him back with us."

"I won't go," said Hogan, lying down. "I am not going back to be hung."

It would obviously be impossible to carry a struggling man back fifteen miles or more.

"We must hang you on the spot then," said Crane,

producing a cord. "Say your prayers; your fate is sealed."

"But this is murder!" faltered Hogan, with pallid lips.

"We take the responsibility."

He advanced toward Hogan, who now felt the full horrors of his situation. He sprung to his feet, rushed in frantic fear to the edge of the precipice, threw up his arms, and plunged headlong. It was done so quickly that neither of his captors was able to prevent him.

They hurried to the precipice and looked over. A hundred feet below, on a rough rock, they saw a shapeless and motionless figure, crushed out of human semblance.

"Perhaps it is as well," said Crane gravely. "He has saved us an unwelcome task."

The nugget was restored to its owners, to whom Hogan's tragical fate was told.

"Poor fellow!" said Joe soberly. "I would rather have lost the nugget."

"So would I," said Bickford. "He was a poor, shiftless critter; but I'm sorry for him."

## CHAPTER XXXIX.

### HOW JOE'S BUSINESS PROSPERED.



JOE and his friend Bickford arrived in San Francisco eight days later without having met with any other misadventure or drawback. He had been absent less than three months, yet he found changes. A considerable number of buildings had gone up in different parts of the town during his absence.

"It is a wonderful place," said Joe to his companion. "It is going to be a great city some day."

"It's ahead of Pumpkin Holler already," said Mr. Bickford, "though the Holler has been goin' for over a hundred years."

Joe smiled at the comparison. He thought he could foresee the rapid progress of the new city, but he was far from comprehending the magnificent future that lay before it. A short time since the writer of this story ascended to the roof of the Palace Hotel, and from this lofty elevation, a hundred and forty feet above the sidewalk, scanned with delighted eyes a handsome and substantial city apparently the growth of a century, and including within its broad limits a population of three hundred thousand souls. It will not be many years before it reaches half a million, and may fairly be ranked among the great cities of the world.

Of course Joe's first visit was to his old place of

business. He received a hearty greeting from Watson his deputy.

"I am glad to see you, Joe," said he, grasping our hero's hand cordially. "When did you arrive?"

"Ten minutes ago. I have made you the first call."

"Perhaps you thought I might have 'vamosed the ranch,'" said Watson, smiling, "and left you and the business in the lurch."

"I had no fears on that score," said Joe. "Has business been good?"

"Excellent. I have paid weekly your share of the profits to Mr. Morgan."

"Am I a millionaire yet?" asked Joe.

"Not quite. I have paid Mr. Morgan on your account [here Watson consulted a small account-book] nine hundred and twenty-five dollars."

"Is it possible?" said Joe, gratified. "That is splendid."

"Then you are satisfied?"

"More than satisfied."

"I am glad of it. I have made the same for myself, and so have nearly half made up the sum which I so foolishly squandered at the gaming-table."

"I am glad for you, Mr. Watson."

"How have you prospered at the mines?"

"I have had excellent luck."

"I don't believe you bring home as much money as I have made for you here."

"Don't bet on that, Mr. Watson, for you would lose."

"You don't mean to say that you have made a thousand dollars?" exclaimed Watson, surprised.

"I have made five thousand dollars within a hundred or two."

"Is it possible!" ejaculated Watson. "You beat everything for luck, Joe."

"So he does," said Bickford, who felt that it was time for him to speak. "It's lucky for me that I fell in with him. It brought me luck, too, for we went into partnership together."

"Have you brought home five thousand dollars, too?" asked Watson.

"I've got about the same as Joe, and now I'm going home to marry Susan Smith if she'll have me."

"She'll marry a rich miner, Mr. Bickford. You needn't be concerned about that."

"I feel pretty easy in mind," said Joshua.

"How soon do you sail?"

"When does the next steamer go?"

"In six days."

"I guess it'll carry me."

Watson turned to Joe.

"I suppose you will now take charge of your own business?" said he. "I am ready to hand over my trust at any minute."

"Would you object to retaining charge for—say for four months to come?" asked Joe.

"Object? I should be delighted to do it. I couldn't expect to make as much money any other way."

"You see, Mr. Watson, I am thinking of going home myself on a visit. I feel that I can afford it, and I should like to see my old friends and acquaintances under my new and improved circumstances."

Watson was evidently elated at the prospect of continued employment of so remunerative a character.

"You may depend upon it that your interests are safe in my hands," said he. "I will carry on the busi-

ness as if it were my own. Indeed, it will be for my interest to do so."

"I don't doubt it, Mr. Watson. I have perfect confidence in your management."

Joe's next call was on his friend Morgan, by whom also he was cordially welcomed.

"Have you called on Watson?" he asked.

"Yes."

"Then he has probably given you an idea of how your business has gone on during your absence. He is a thoroughly reliable man in my opinion. You were fortunate to secure his services."

"So I think."

"Have you done well at the mines?" asked Mr. Morgan doubtfully.

"You hope so, but you don't feel confident?" said Joe, smiling.

"You can read my thoughts exactly. I don't consider mining as reliable as a regular business."

"Nor I, in general, but there is one thing you don't take into account."

"What is that?"

Mr. Bickford answered the question.

"Joe's luck."

"Then you have been lucky?"

"How much do you think I have brought home?"

"A thousand dollars?"

"Five times that sum."

"Are you in earnest?" asked Mr. Morgan, incredulous.

"Wholly so."

"Then let me congratulate you—on that and something else."

"What is that?"

"The lots you purchased, including the one on which your restaurant is situated, have more than doubled in value."

"Bully for you, Joe!" exclaimed Mr. Bickford enthusiastically.

"It never rains but it pours," said Joe, quoting an old proverb. "I begin to think I shall be rich some time, Mr. Morgan."

"It seems very much like it."

"What would you advise me to do, Mr. Morgan—sell out the lots at the present advance?"

"Hold on to them, Joe. Not only do that, but buy more. This is destined some day to be a great city. It has a favorable location, is the great mining center, and the State, I feel convinced, has an immense territory fit for agricultural purposes. Lots here may fluctuate, but they will go up a good deal higher than present figures."

"If you think so, Mr. Morgan, I will leave in your hands three thousand dollars for investment in other lots. This will leave me, including my profits from the business during my absence, nearly three thousand dollars more, which I shall take East and invest there."

"I will follow your instructions, Joe, and predict that your real estate investments will make you rich sooner than you think."

"Joe," said Bickford, "I've a great mind to leave half of my money with Mr. Morgan to be invested in the same way."

"Do it, Mr. Bickford. That will leave you enough to use at home."

"Yes—I can buy a farm for two thousand dollars and stock it for five hundred more. Besides, I needn't pay more than half down, if I don't want to."

"A good plan," said Joe.

"Mr. Morgan, will you take my money and invest it for me just like Joe's? Of course I want you to take a commission for doing it."

"With pleasure, Mr. Bickford, more especially as I have decided to open a real estate office in addition to my regular business. You and Joe will be my first customers. I shouldn't wonder if the two or three thousand dollars you leave with me should amount in ten years to ten thousand."

"Ten thousand!" ejaculated Joshua, elated. "Won't I swell round Pumpkin Holler when I'm worth ten thousand dollars!"



## CHAPTER XL.

### ABOUT TOWN.



COMPARATIVELY wealthy as Joe was, it would not have been such reckless extravagance for both him and Joshua to board at one of the best hotels during the time they were forced to remain in San Francisco waiting for a steamer, but neither cared to indulge in so much luxury.

"We've kinder got broke in to roughin' it, an' it won't hurt us to work the same vein a while longer," Mr. Bickford replied, when Joe broached the subject.

"That is my opinion. There's plenty of room for us to sleep at the restaurant, and we may as well save our money."

"You're right, Joe. I can get along most any way out here; but I'm bound to cut a mighty big swath when I strike Maine, an' if Susan has gone an' got herself married, I'll make her wish the thing never had been done."

Watson, now he was assured he could hold the business four months longer, felt highly delighted at entertaining the two visitors, and promised Joshua that he should have pork and beans as many times as there were days in the week.

"I'll keep a pot in the oven all the time," he said, enthusiastically, "an' what is more, you shall have some fish-cakes. I got hold of a lot of salt cod yesterday, and we are working them off very fast."

"Then there's precious little more in this town that I want, an' we'll live like kings 'till the steamer sails," Mr. Bickford replied, as he made ready to accompany Joe about town to see the "sights."

The first stroll in the city after his return from the mine, caused Joe no slight amount of pleasure, for it enabled him to pay a debt which had been troubling him not a little.

As he and Joshua were walking past the Leidesdorff House, eying curiously a party of would-be miners who had just arrived from the East, a young gentleman emerged from the hotel, and came to a full stop on seeing Joe.

"It strikes me you were my room-mate on the steamer Columbus."

"Indeed I was, sir, thanks to the generosity of yourself and Mr. Scudder."

"Where have you been all this time? Judging from appearances, which is by no means safe out here, you haven't made a fortune yet."

"I have got a good start toward it, at all events," Joe replied, with a laugh. "Will you allow me to introduce a friend of mine, Mr. Joshua Bickford?"

"I am glad to meet you, sir," Folsom said as he took the outstretched hand and submitted to a pressure which made the very bones crack. "Are you from the East?"

"Come 'from way down in Maine where they shove the sun up with a crow-bar. Pumpkin Holler; ever there?"

"I have never had that pleasure."

"It's a great place for a farmin' country, an' if nothin' happens I'll be spreadin' myself over the town before long."

“Made your pile, eh?”

“Wa'al Joe an' me have brought back nigh on to ten thousand dollars; but he's got a leetle the best of me, seein's how he holds considerable real estate in this 'ere city, an' has a cook-shop what brings him in a snug pile every month.”

“Is this true, Joe?” Folsom asked in surprise which amounted very nearly to bewilderment.

“Yes,” was the modest reply, “I have been very fortunate, and I owe it all to you and Mr. Scudder, for if you hadn't had faith enough in me to sell that ticket on credit, I would most likely be in New York now, working for about enough to pay my board.”

“I knew you would come out a winner, my boy,” and from the tone it could readily be understood that the young gentleman was really pleased to hear of the good fortune which had befallen the plucky boy.

“Thank you, sir, and now I want to pay the hundred dollars I owe to Mr. Scudder.”

“It is no more than right to do so, although it would not have worried him very much if he had never received it. Come in here, and we can soon straighten matters.”

Entering the hotel, Folsom procured paper, ink and pen, with which he made out a receipt for the hundred dollars paid him for Richard Scudder, and Joe was finally free from debt.

“Now, Mr. Folsom,” the latter said, hesitatingly, when the money had been paid, “will you do me one more favor?”

“Certainly. What is it?”

“I want to give you something which you can show as coming from a grateful boy to whom you stood a good

friend when he was in trouble. I'm not thinking of the value; but only that I dug it myself, and shall be very happy if you'll accept it."

"As he spoke Joe took from his pouch a nugget weighing about two ounces, and in form not unlike a rose half blown.

"Why, it is beautiful, Joe!" Folsom cried delightedly, "and I am more than pleased at receiving it. I shall prize the nugget very highly, and when my friends ask its history, I will say it was given me by an honest boy, who deserved all the good fortune which has come to him."

"It seems like we was havin' a reg'lar love feast 'round here," Joshua said, with a grin. "Compliments are flyin' thicker'n flies in June; but I ain't gettin' my share of 'em."

"Susan will satisfy you on that score," Joe replied, with a laugh, "and now we will leave Mr. Folsom to attend to his own business."

"Why not stop and have dinner with me?"

"No indeed, I happen to know what that invitation may cost, and wouldn't like to have you incur so much expense. Come down to my restaurant before we sail, and Joshua and I will do the honors."

"Where is it?"

"On Kearney, near California Street. You can't make any mistake, for the name Joseph Mason is over the door just as I painted it myself with ink and a chewed stick the day I took possession."

"I shall most certainly accept your invitation," Folsom replied, and after a hearty hand-shake he walked away, leaving the partners to continue their interrupted stroll.

Joshua was in the happiest possible mood. If he had been told that he could have whatever else was necessary to his perfect enjoyment, it is doubtful if he would have been able to decide that anything was lacking, except, possibly, he should be suddenly transported to Pumpkin Hollow.

Nor was Joe far behind him in the matter of contentment, and the two walked up one street and down another with no care or anxiety to disturb them.

Sight-seeing is oftentimes as fatiguing as actual work, however, and when night came both were more than glad to return to the restaurant where, true to his promise, Watson had ready a pot of steaming beans, and a huge pile of fish-cakes for Joshua's especial benefit.

And how the gentleman from Pumpkin Hollow did eat on this evening! Long after Joe had satisfied his hunger Bickford ordered "more beans," and when he was finally forced to bring the feast to an end simply because it was absolutely impossible to eat any more, he said with a sigh:

"I ain't hungry, Joe; but it makes me feel bad to know there are plenty of beans left, an' I've got to stop."

"You'll be able to get away with a good many during the six days we shall be obliged to remain here, so there's no cause for very much sorrow," Joe replied with a laugh. "I only wish business was over so we could turn in, for I'm as tired as if we'd been doing a full day's work at the diggings."

"Why not lie down in the pantry?" Watson suggested. "I've changed things around there, until we've plenty of room for three mattresses."

"That'll suit me to a dot," Bickford said quickly, "If you've got anything in the shape of a bed I'd like to find out what it's like. Seems if I'd clean forgot about them kind of things."

The restaurant was yet well filled with customers when the two retired to the pantry, as it was called, although it served as general store-room and woodshed, and here Joshua stretched himself out on a thin bed to take, as he expressed it, "solid comfort."

Contrary to his expectations, sleep did not come at his bidding; but whether the mattress was too soft, or the air stifling, after a life out of doors, he could not decide, and his eyes were still open very wide when an hour had passed.

"If there's a soft spot in the yard I reckon I'll take my blanket an' go out," he said at length. "There's too much style here to suit me."

"You might as well get used to it first as last," Joe replied with a laugh. "It won't do to sleep in the yard when you arrive at Pumpkin Hollow, therefore it is well to practice a bit now."

"The air will be purer, anyhow," Joshua said decidedly as he began to roll up his blanket, and before Joe could offer any further remonstrance a familiar voice was heard from the adjoining room.

"I reckon you don't know me. I've killed a man for tryin' to get money 'cause I eat his grub, an' you'd better stand back. I'm from Pike County, Missouri; a rip-tail roarer, an' kin whip my weight in wild-cats."

"You'll have to pay for what you've ordered, or there'll be trouble," Watson could be heard saying.

"The roarer was too mean for the bears to eat," Bickford said as he turned toward Joe. "I wonder how he

contrived to git off that hoss' back, an' what sent him down this way?"

Joshua would have gone immediately in the adjoining room to meet the "bad" man from Pike County, but for Joe, who stopped him by saying:

"Wait a while, and let's hear what he's got to say. There's no fear Watson will get into any trouble, for that fellow hasn't courage enough to fight with a goat."

It was evident that the manager of the restaurant had met such characters during his sojourn in California, for he firmly, but quietly insisted on being paid for the food which the roarer had eaten, and the latter cried in a yet louder voice:

"It goes hard with the man who insults me, an' that's what you're countin' on doin'. I'm known, I am, an' it ain't so very long since I chewed up two fellers what tried to prove I had their hoss. Three minutes was enough to wipe 'em both out, an' their bones are bleachin' on the plains."

"How does that concern me?" Watson asked.

"Not much, except that I'll make this place into a howlin' wilderness afore you kin wink if I hear any more about owin' you money."

"See here, Joe, I've *got* to take a hand in this," Bickford said impatiently, and before a move could be made to check him, he had entered the adjoining room.

"Hello, roarer," he said with a grin. "When did you git through ridin' that hoss of your'n?"

The gentleman from Pike County looked up in surprise at this salutation, and a second later there was a very decided change in his countenance.

"Why, when did you come inter town? I've been lookin' the hull country over to say what I felt when

you did that little favor for me. Here's a friend or mine," he added, turning toward Watson with a triumphant air. "He knows me, an' there'll be no chance to rob me now jest because I don't want to kill a man where it would hurt business."

"Yes, I know yer," Joshua replied, speaking slowly and distinctly. "You're the roarer who can't whip a mouse in a square fight, an' what's more, you're a hoss thief whose neck Joe an I saved when the miners was calculatin' on stringin' you up to a tree."

"Now what do you want to be so hard on a feller for?" the Pike County man asked, in a whining tone as the other occupants of the restaurant burst into roars of laughter. "When you first met me I'd tackle a grizzly, an' git away with him too; but the climate don't agree with me, an' I'm peaceable except when I'm roused."

"Wa'al don't run the risk of gettin' roused here, or I'll have to quiet you down a bit. Pay for what you have eaten, an' get out."

"I've lost my money; I have for a fact, an' didn't know it 'till a minute ago. I want to do the square thing by everybody, an' this man shall have what belongs to him."

"Of course he shall," and with one bound Joshua was by the Pike County gentleman's side, clutching him firmly by the collar. "I've got tired seein' sich as you 'round among honest folks. Put up your dust!"

"I haven't a single grain, an' that's the truth," the roarer said in a very meek voice.

"Do you still stick to it about bein' robbed?"

"Perhaps I've made a mistake on the time. I'm so shook up by bein' sick an' hungry that I don't remember things as I oughter."



"Then I'll take what you've got, an' see how far the duds will go toward payin' the bill."

It surely looked as if Bickford intended to seize even the man's clothes, and the by-standers encouraged him in this peculiar method of collecting a debt; but Joe came to the rescue by whispering in his partner's ear:

"Don't do what you might be ashamed of, Mr. Bickford. Never mind what he has done; Mr. Watson and I can afford to lose that much, and the poor wretch says he was hungry. It is better to let such creatures alone."

"But think of what he did," Bickford cried angrily. "After tryin' his roarin' game at the camps he comes here to work the same racket."

"That doesn't alter the fact of his needing food," Joe continued persuasively, and unconsciously Joshua's fingers relaxed their hold, a fact of which the roarer took advantage by darting to the opposite corner of the room, where he stood a picture of abject fear.

While Mr. Bickford would not attempt to inflict punishment on the Pike County man after Joe had urged him not to do so, he was determined to make those in the restaurant aware of his misdeeds, and he detailed them at length, laying great stress on the number of murders the fellow boasted of having committed.

"That's all I've got to say," he added, as the story was finished, "an' now you know jest how dangerous he is. Per'aps it would be a good idee to clear right out, an' give him the swing of the whole city; but if he makes any show of chasin' you, let me know. I ain't had so many fights with Injuns an' grizzlies as he has; but I've seen one or two of them kind of cattle down in Maine, an' don't do sich a big pile of tremblin' when they're round."

Twice during his recital the gentleman from Pike County attempted to gain the door in order to make his escape from a too personal narrative; but each time the audience forced him to fall back to the corner, and strange as it may seem, Joe actually pitied him.

"What made you come into town?" the boy asked in a whisper, while the others were making merry at the alleged "bad" man's expense.

"What else could I do?" he replied with a whine. "After them fellers lashed me to the hoss it seemed as if everybody 'round knew of it, an' I was kicked an' cuffed worse'n any dog. I did really try to go to work; but them as had claims near, kept kickin' at me 'till there wasn't a chance to draw a long breath."

"You ought not have tried the roaring business when you arrived here."

"That was a mistake; but when a man's hungry he'll do a good many things that don't pan out well. I'll quit the Pike County racket if I can only get away, an' that's a fact."

"Where do you live?"

"In New Hampshire, where I wish I was this blessed minute."

"And you've had no experience in killing Indians?"

"No; but I've read just how it was done."

"Did you ever see a grizzly?"

"Once, in a circus; but it was only a little feller."

"If you'll agree to stop making yourself so ridiculous, I'll see what can be done."

"I'll promise never to think of roarers, or Injuns, or grizzlies agin," was the reply, in an emphatic tone.

"Come with me," and Joe led the way into the kitchen, calling a moment later for Joshua.

"See here, Mr. Bickford, this man comes from down East, and——"

"Then I'm ashamed of him. I didn't know there was any of that breed raised there," Joshua interrupted, angrily.

"He's foolish, that's all, and we must try to help him, for we know ourselves what hard luck is."

"We never brought it on our own heads by tearin' 'round the country threatenin' to chew folks all up, an' then weakenin' at the first show of a fuss."

"That is true; but we have probably done many other foolish things, and this man is sorry."

"It's about time."

Joe was forced to plead a long while before Joshua would consent to view the matter in the same light he did; but the battle was finally won, and then Bickford asked with a slight show of interest:

"What do you count on doin' for him?"

"He wants to get home, but has no money."

"You ain't figgerin' that I'll help raise it?"

"Of course not. All I ask is that you will forget what he has done, and treat him decently while we remain here. Don't tell his story to any one else."

"Wa'al," Joshua replied reflectively, "I'll go that much on the chance of his tryin' to be half-way decent."

"Mr. Watson told me this morning that he would be obliged to hire some person to do odd jobs about the place, and I shall ask him to take our friend here. By working hard it won't be very long before he has money enough to take him home."

"There was no need to ask me to agree, 'cause I've got nothin' to do with this shop."

"I wanted you to help the thing along by being pleasant," Joe said cheerily, and then he went into the next room to interview Mr. Watson.

The matter was soon arranged, and the ex-roarer, now meek as any lamb, appeared very grateful for Joe's efforts in his behalf.

"I'll do the square thing," he said, in a changed tone, "an' you'll never have reason to be sorry for givin' me sich a lift."

It was late in the night before the owner of the restaurant and his friend from Maine again thought of retiring, and then the unwonted luxury of a bed could not prevent them from sleeping.

"I hope the roarer from Pike's County won't forget himself, an' go tearin' 'round before daylight," Bickford said with a sleepy laugh as he folded the blanket into a pillow, and laid down with his boots on.

"I'll answer for him," was the reply in a tone of satisfaction, "and sleep a good deal better for knowing that the poor wretch isn't walking around the streets tired and hungry."

## CHAPTER XLI.

### HOMEWARD BOUND.



THE surprise of Joshua, and possibly to the gentleman himself, the reformed roarer was up and at work by sunrise, and when night came Watson reported that he had been remarkably industrious.

"We can well afford to give him five dollars a day if he keeps on at this rate," Watson said to Joe.

"I am certain you will have no trouble with him," the latter replied. "He is eager to get home, and by working hard three or four weeks can earn money enough to pay for a first-class passage."

"Yes," the ex-roarer said, in answer to Bickford's questions, "this is easier than playin' at bein' an Injun fighter, an' there ain't half so much risk to it. If I'd settled right down to somethin' of the kind when I first struck the country, I mighter been well fixed by now. It isn't too late, though, an' I'll hold on here a spell so's to kinder 'stonish the folks at home when I get there."

"Wa'al I ain't got no reason to love you very much," Joshua replied with his customary drawl; "but seein's how you're tryin' to pick up, I'll give a lift to the job. Come with me, an' we'll buy somethin' decent in the way of a rig, for them clothes ain't calkerlated to give a peaceably inclined man any too much confidence in his hash."

And, let it be recorded to the credit of the man from

Pumpkin Hollow, he purchased for the homesick roarer a complete suit of clothes, which, at the enormous prices ruling then, was a gift of no mean magnitude.

Joe had fancied that six days would be none too long in which to "see the sights" of the city; but when two had passed he was impatient to be on his way home. It is not to be wondered at that he was eager to show himself in Oakville as a person of considerable wealth, considering the circumstances under which he left, and now that all his business had been transacted, every day spent in San Francisco seemed like just so much time wasted.

It was impossible to hurry matters, however, since his and Joshua's passage had been taken by the next steamer that sailed, and he was forced to control his impatience as best he could until the advertised time.

Rather than remain idle he assisted Watson in the restaurant, working as industriously as when food and lodgings depended upon his exertions, and even Mr. Bickford did not think it beneath him to play the part of waiter, although the proprietor advised him not to do so because of the many broken dishes resulting from his vigorous efforts.

Finally the longed-for day arrived, as all days will, whether they bring joy or sorrow, and the two successful miners went on board the steamer, occupying one of the best state-rooms.

"There's goin' to be no steerage for me when I've got nigh on to five thousand dollars," Joshua had said when the tickets were purchased. "I'm bound to travel in style for once."

This desire was gratified in the most complete manner. Having engaged passage so far in advance of sailing

day, it was possible to have the choice of accommodations, and the gentleman from Pumpkin Hollow looked about him with mingled feelings of satisfaction and disappointment when he entered the small apartment to be occupied in company with Joe.

"This wouldn't be more'n a chicken-coop down where I live," he said disdainfully, "an' yet it costs us a cool hundred an' fifty dollars apiece, outside of a steerage passage, to stay in a place like this about four weeks. The folks what own these boats don't need to go into the mines after gold, for its easier to pull it out of hard-workin' miners' pockets than break a feller's back diggin'."

"You are not obliged to pay the extra amount," Joe replied, laughingly.

"I know that; but it makes me mad all the same to think of the price."

"Suppose we go into the steerage, after all. I'm quite sure we can get back the difference in cost."

"Not much. I come out that way, an' I'm goin' home in style. These extra frills will kinder make up for the times when we laid on the ground, an' thought a slice of fried bacon was mighty high livin'."

"Then try to enjoy yourself, and don't think of the expense. You are going home to Susan, and that should be enough to prevent you from fretting."

"It ought, an' then agin it oughtn't. If she's took up with the store clerk things wouldn't be so smilin'."

"But Sophrony will probably be left, and you say she admires you."

"That's a fact; but then, Joe, between you an' me, I'd a heap rather have Susan when it comes to the pinch."

"Don't get worried, Mr. Bickford, I'm positive she is waiting anxiously, and if the marriage takes place before I come back to this city I shall expect an invitation."

"An' you'll get it, my boy. I'll let you know the whole story just as soon as I strike home, an' if Susan's the girl I think she is, the weddin' will be pushed ahead so's to give you a chance of kissin' the bride."

"Thank you," Joe replied, with a laugh, "and now the very important matter has been settled, suppose we go on deck and have a farewell look at the Golden Gate, which has proved its name to be correct so far as we are concerned."

On the steamer's deck was a motley crowd of gold-seekers returning home, and it was easy to say which were the successful members of the party.

Nearly all wore the garb of the mining camp; but here and there was one, who, having suddenly come into possession of great wealth, advertised the fact by arraying himself in "store clothes," purchased at an enormous price, and affording a marked contrast to the bronzed face and toil-hardened hands.

The unsuccessful ones had no desire to gaze at the receding land. Their thoughts were far away at the homes they so ardently desired to see, and for the time being gold was a secondary consideration.

The good-fellowship of the mines prevented anything like restraint among the passengers. No one appeared to think it rude when another asked if he had "struck it rich," and without hesitation told exactly the size of the "pile" he was carrying home.

Thus Joe learned that the man who occupied the next room to his had found a nugget valued at twenty



thousand dollars in a claim which had been abandoned, and worked by him because he did not have the capital with which to buy the one he wanted. Another told, and the story was vouched for by several on board, of taking out twelve thousand dollars' worth of small nuggets from one hole in two days, while a third boasted of having dug thirty pounds of coarse gold in a week.

There were very many who had gotten comparatively small amounts, as in the cases of Joe and Mr. Bickford, and quite as many more who were obliged to send home for funds with which to pay their passage money.

"We're a good deal better off than many of this crowd," Joshua whispered to Joe, while the miners were telling their stories; "but how Susan's eyes would a' stuck out if I'd got that twenty thousand dollar nugget; I declare it's enough to make a feller wish he'd staid longer."

"Are you beginning to feel sorry already that you're not at the diggings?" Joe asked with a smile.

"Wa'al not exactly; but I'd kinder like to pull out a chunk of gold twenty or thirty times as large as the one we found."

"It's better to be contented; you said ten thousand dollars would make you perfectly happy, and you are in a fair way to get that amount without any work."

"Oh, I ain't kickin'," Joshua replied, quickly; "but it kinder excites a feller to hear about sich luck."

"That is true; but you should feel rich when you think of those aboard who got nothing for their hard work, and, in addition, lost all they brought out here."

This last idea caused Mr. Bickford to look at the matter in a very different light, and from that moment no one ever heard him express any dissatisfaction, or desire to return to the diggings.

Now that he had been successful in his plan of earning money, and had no reasonable fear regarding the future, Joe enjoyed to the utmost the trip down the coast. It seemed to him that the very water was changed in color since his prospects in life became so bright, and each day he saw something new to admire which had not been noticed when, as a penniless boy, he sailed over the same course such a short time previous.

Joshua was as nearly happy as he could be without baked beans. He admitted to Joe that "the steamer's bill of fare was first-class;" but why they omitted this one particular dish was something he could not understand.

With both the travelers in whom we are interested, in such a happy frame of mind, it is not to be wondered at that the time passed rapidly, and Joe could hardly realize he had been so long on shipboard when it was announced that they would land at the Isthmus the following day.

## CHAPTER XLII.

### UP THE COAST.



O JOE the short journey across the Isthmus was very interesting. The railroad which had cost so many human lives during construction, seemed to have a dreadful fascination for him, and he looked intently from the car window the entire time, regardless of Joshua's incessant chatter about Susan.

"I'm glad you've made up your mind to speak," Bickford said, when the train rolled into the town where the steamer was to be taken for the remainder of the voyage. "I allowed you'd gone dumb."

Joe had simply asked if his companion thought there might be any trouble about the baggage.

"It seems as if this entire road must be surrounded by ghosts," Joe said with a shudder, "and I can never think of anything else while crossing."

"That's somethin' I don't take much stock in," Joshua replied impatiently. "It ain't in my line, an' we've got nothin' to do with them what died buildin' the road."

"Of course not, but a fellow can't help thinking with pity of the suffering endured that we might save so many weeks of a sea voyage."

"They took the chances because of the wages, an' without any idee of doin' us a good turn," was the

matter-of-fact reply, and then the bustle and confusion of changing from the cars to the steamer put an end to any further conversation for some moments.

The quarters assigned them for the trip up the coast were even more comfortable than those just left, and Joe said with a sigh of relief, after making sure all their baggage was on board:

"When we step off of this steamer I shall be very near Oakville, and it will be as if the journey to California was nothing more than a dream."

"I'd like to have a lot of sich dreams if they'd bring in five thousand dollars," Joshua replied with a chuckle of satisfaction. "'There's nothin' like the ring of hard cash to tell a feller that he's been awake an' workin'."

The gentleman from Pumpkin Hollow was far too practical to understand how Joe felt, and the boy made no further effort to describe the thoughts which filled his mind now he seemed so near the town where he had been looked upon by some as a pauper.

There was quite an accession to the passenger list at this port. Twenty or thirty men had come from San Francisco in a sailing vessel, arriving too late to take the preceding steamer, and, as a matter of course, it was necessary for all hands to stow themselves in a contracted space. The first-class passengers were not put to as much inconvenience as those in the steerage; but the saloon floor was covered with mattresses during the nights, and the occupants of the state-rooms were forced to retire early, or run the risk of not being able to reach their sleeping apartments.

In order to avoid such an unpleasant state of affairs so far as possible, several of the passengers took another room-mate, an extra bed being made on the floor under

the lower birth, and Joe proposed to Mr. Bickford that they do the same thing.

“We haven’t got much baggage, and it won’t be any more bother than to crawl around a whole crowd when we want to turn in.”

“I’m willin’ if you are. We can’t lose much that’s valuable, in case we get hold of a hard customer, so it won’t be a great sight different from sharin’ our camp at the diggin’s.”

The purser was informed of their willingness to aid in the better “stowing” of the passengers, and the roomless ones drew lots to decide which should take advantage of the offer.

The choice fell upon the least desirable member of the party, and Joe whispered to Joshua, after the man had carried his traps into the state-room:

“If we had picked out one of the men, and invited him in without saying a word to anybody else, it would have been all right; but I don’t like the idea of sleeping in the same apartment with that fellow.”

“You think he looks tough, eh?”

“Yes; don’t you?”

“Wa’ll, he ain’t a beauty, that’s certain; but I can’t see’s it’ll make much difference to us. In less’n two weeks we’ll be in New York, an’ we oughter be able to stand it that long.”

Joe said nothing more; but made up his mind to keep a sharp lookout on their new room-mate, and the life aboard ship went on as before, save that the saloon was gradually cleared of its loungers, nearly all of whom were finally provided for in the various small cabins.

During the first week Joe could find no fault with the man who slept on the floor. He inquired closely into

their affairs; but so did every one else, and neither Mr. Bickford nor his partner had any hesitancy about giving him the fullest information.

They neglected to state, however, that such of their money as had not been invested in San Francisco was deposited with the purser; but this reticence did not arise from any suspicions as to his honesty. The fact was not made known simply because he failed to question them on the subject.

It was well understood that many of the passengers carried on their persons, either in nuggets or coin, all their earnings, yet it excited no comment simply because men were accustomed in the mines to have large amounts constantly in their possession.

With the exception of what the captain called "half a gale of wind," no heavy weather was encountered, and the dreaded passage around Hatteras was such a very tame affair that but few really knew when it had been accomplished.

Then came the night when men said to each other, "To-morrow we shall be in New York," and the saloon-lamps were left burning until a late hour as the passengers celebrated, with more liquor than wit, the happy ending of the voyage.

Big bowls of punch were brewed, and a general invitation was extended by the more fortunate miners to all hands, in order, as one said:

"To wind up in ship-shape fashion the race for gold."

Neither Joe nor Mr. Bickford participated in the festivities. They belonged to the "Cold Water Brigade," and were perfectly willing to "wind" the race up by going to bed.

Not so with their room-mate. He announced his in-

tention of getting "his share of all that was goin' on," and, so far as Joshua and Joe could understand by the voices of the revelers, he did so in a very thorough manner.

It was considerably past midnight when he came into the room, and Mr. Bickford was yet awake, although he pretended to be asleep, thinking that by such plan he would avoid a loud and perhaps noisy conversation.

That the man was considerably under the influence of the liquor there could be no doubt; but he was by no means as intoxicated as he seemed to wish it should appear. He staggered into the room, and addressed both the occupants in a drunken manner; but on receiving no reply, probably believing them to be wrapped in slumber, a very decided change came over him.

Watching from beneath his partially closed eyelids, Joshua saw the fellow straighten himself up, and stand for several minutes as if listening intently. Then he made certain the door was locked, and immediately began a hasty but most thorough examination of his room-mate's clothing.

Mr. Bickford remained perfectly quiet, even when the man felt softly on Joe's body for a money-belt; but when he began deliberately to remove from under the pillow the boy's pocket-book, in which was a small amount of money, Joshua thought it was time for him to take some part in the matter.

Joe was suddenly awakened by a loud outcry, and leaning over the edge of the berth he saw the two men on the floor struggling desperately.

His experience at the diggings had taught him to act quickly, and in a very short space of time he was doing everything possible to aid his friend.

The would-be thief fought furiously for several moments, and then Joe and Joshua held him firmly, while the latter was industriously engaged tying the fellow's hands with the sheet.

"What was the matter?" Joe asked as soon as he had recovered his breath sufficiently to be able to speak.

"I saw him with your pocket-book, an' concluded that it was time to see what was up."

"It's a lie," the man said fiercely; but taking good care not to speak very loud. "I had just begun to undress when you grabbed me."

"Then how does it happen that what little money Joe kept by him is lying on the floor instead of under his pillow, where it was when he went to sleep? I stayed awake watchin' while you rummaged, an' guess——"

"What's the matter in here?" one of the stewards asked as he pounded on the door.

"Don't tell him," the prisoner whispered appealingly. "The other passengers would lynch me in they believed I was tryin' to steal."

"What's the matter here?" the steward repeated, and then he added to some one who had just entered the saloon, "I heard a rumpus in this room a minute ago."

"Don't tell them," the man whispered to Joe. "Never mind what I intended to do, you're none the worse for it, an' I'll never have the chance to trouble you again."

This was sufficient for Joe. The frightened look on the man's face aroused pity, and he said to those outside:

"It's all right; our room-mate has just come in after celebrating."



"It's some one who has been drinking too much," a voice said, and then the two went away.

"I don't see why you didn't tell the truth," Joshua said impatiently. "This sneak deserves tough treatment after such a mean game."

"We have not suffered because of him, and I wouldn't like to have him punished at a time when we are so very happy. Let the man go, Mr. Bickford, and I'm sure you won't be sorry."

Joshua remained as if in a deep thought several seconds, and then said sternly:

"I'll agree, though it ain't right," and to the prisoner he added, "Take what traps you've got here an' sneak off mighty lively. If you stay many minutes I'll be pretty sure to break the promise to Joe, an' tell the captain what I saw you doin'."

There was no necessity of insisting that the man make haste. In the shortest possible space of time he was in the saloon, and neither Joshua nor Joe saw him again.

## CHAPTER XLIII.

### JOE'S WELCOME HOME.



ON ARRIVING in New York both Joe and Mr. Bickford bought new suits of clothes. Mr. Bickford purchased a blue dress suit resplendent with brass buttons, and a gold watch and chain which made a good deal of show for the money. His tastes were still barbaric, and a quiet suit of black would not have come up to his ideas of what was befitting a successful California miner.

He surveyed himself before the tailor's glass with abundant satisfaction.

"I guess that'll strike 'em at home, eh, Joe?" he said.

"You look splendid, Mr. Bickford."

"Kinder scrumptious, don't I?"

"Decidedly so."

"I say, Joe, you'd better have a suit made just like this."

Joe shuddered at the thought. In refinement of taste he was decidedly ahead of his friend and partner.

"I'm going to buy a second-hand suit," he said.

"*What!*" ejaculated Joshua.

Joe smiled.

"I knew you'd be surprised, but I'll explain. I want people to think at first that I have been unlucky."

"Oh, I see," said Joshua, nodding; "kinder take 'em in."

"Just so, Mr. Bickford."

"Well, there is something in that."

"Then I shall find out who my true friends are."

"Just so."

It is not my purpose to describe Mr. Bickford's arrival in Pumpkin Hollow, resplendent in his new suit. Joshua wouldn't have exchanged places with the President of the United States on that day. His old friends gathered about him, and listened open-mouthed to his stories of mining life in California and his own wonderful exploits, which lost nothing in the telling. He found his faithful Susan unmarried, and lost no time in renewing his suit. He came, he saw, he conquered!

In four weeks Susan became Mrs. Bickford, her husband became the owner of the farm he coveted, and he at once took his place among the prominent men of Pumpkin Hollow. In a few years he was appointed Justice of the Peace, and became known as Squire Bickford. It may be as well to state here, before taking leave of him, that his real estate investments in San Francisco proved fortunate, and in ten years he found himself worth ten thousand dollars. This to Joshua was a fortune, and he is looked upon as a solid man in the town where he resides.

We now turn to Joe.

Since his departure nothing definite had been heard of him. Another boy had taken his place on Major Norton's farm, but he was less reliable than Joe.

One day Major Norton said:

"I am out of patience with that boy. I wish I had Joe back again."

"Have you heard anything of Joe since he went away?" inquired Oscar.

"Not a word."

"I don't believe he went to California at all."

"In that case we should have heard from him."

"No, Joe's proud—poor and proud!" said Oscar. "I guess he's wished himself back many a time, but he's too proud to own it."

"Joe was good to work," said the major.

"He was too conceited. He didn't know his place. He thought himself as good as me," said Oscar arrogantly.

"Most people seemed to like Joe," said the major candidly.

"I didn't," said Oscar, tossing his head. "If he'd kept in his place and realized that he was a hired boy, I could have got along well enough with him."

"I wish he would come back," said the major. "I would take him back."

"I dare say he's had a hard time and would be humbler now," said Oscar.

At this moment a knock was heard at the door, and just afterward Joe entered.

He wore a mixed suit considerably the worse for wear and patched in two or three places. There was a rip under the arm, and his hat, a soft felt one, had become shapeless from long and apparently hard usage. He stood in the door-way waiting for recognition.

"How do you do, Joe?" said Major Norton cordially. "I am glad to see you."

Joe's face lighted up.

"Thank you, sir," he said.

"Shake hands, Joe."

Major Norton was mean in money matters, but he had something of the gentleman about him.

Oscar held aloof.

"How do you do, Oscar?"

"I'm well," said Oscar. "Have you been to California?"

"Yes."

"You don't seem to have made your fortune," said Oscar superciliously, eying Joe's shabby clothing.

"I haven't starved," said Joe.

"Where did you get that suit of clothes?" asked Oscar.

"I hope you'll excuse my appearance," said Joe.

"Well, Joe, do you want to come back to your old place?" asked Major Norton. "I've got a boy but he doesn't suit me."

"How much would you be willing to pay me, Major Norton?"

The major coughed.

"Well," said he, "I gave you your board and clothes before. That's pretty good pay for a boy."

"I'm older now."

"I'll do the same by you, Joe, and give you fifty cents a week besides."

"Thank you for the offer, Major Norton. I'll take till to-morrow to think of it."

"You'd better accept it now," said Oscar. "Beggars shouldn't be choosers."

"I am not a beggar, Oscar," said Joe mildly.

"You look like one, anyway," said Oscar bluntly.

"Oscar," said Major Norton, "if Joe has been unlucky you shouldn't throw it in his teeth."

"He went off expecting to make his fortune," said Oscar in an exulting tone. "He looks as if he had made it. Where are you going?"

"I am going to look about the village a little. I will call again."

After Joe went out Oscar said:

"It does me good to see Joe come in rags. Serves him right for putting on airs."

On the main street Joe met Annie Raymond.

"Why, Joe!" she exclaimed, delighted. "Is it really you?"

"Bad pennies always come back," said Joe.

"Have you—— I am afraid you have not been fortunate," said the young lady, hesitating as she noticed Joe's shabby clothes.

"Do you think less of me for that?"

"No," said Annie Raymond warmly. "It is you I like, not your clothes. You may have been unfortunate, but I am sure you deserved success."

"You are a true friend, Miss Annie, so I don't mind telling you that I was successful."

Annie Raymond looked astonished.

"And these clothes——" she began.

"I put on for Oscar Norton's benefit. I wanted to see how he would receive me. He evidently rejoiced at my bad fortune."

"Oscar is a mean boy. Joe, you must come to our house to supper."

"Thank you, I will; but I will go round to the hotel and change my clothes."

"Never mind."

"But I do mind. I don't fancy a shabby suit as long as I can afford to wear a good one."

Joe went to the hotel, took off his ragged clothes, put on a new and stylish suit which he recently had made for him, donned a gold watch and chain, and hat in the latest style, and thus dressed, his natural good looks were becomingly set off.

“How do I look now?” he asked when he met Miss Annie Raymond at her own door.

“Splendidly, Joe. I thought you were a young swell from the city.”

After supper Annie said, her eyes sparkling with mischief:

“Suppose we walk over to Major Norton’s and see Oscar.”

“Just what I wanted to propose.”

Oscar was out in the front yard, when he caught sight of Joe and Annie Raymond approaching. He did not at first recognize Joe, but thought, like the young lady, that it was some swell from the city.

“You see I’ve come again, Oscar,” said Joe, smiling.

Oscar could not utter a word. He was speechless with astonishment.

“I thought you were poor,” he uttered at last.

“I have had better luck than you thought.”

“I suppose you spent all your money for those clothes?”

“You are mistaken, Oscar. I am not so foolish. I left between two and three thousand dollars in a New York bank, and I have more than twice that in San Francisco.”

“It isn’t possible!” exclaimed Oscar, surprised and disappointed.

“Here is my bank book; you can look at it,” and Joe pointed to a deposit of twenty-five hundred dollars.

“I don’t think, Oscar, it will pay me to accept your father’s offer and take my old place.”

“I don’t understand it. How did you do it?” asked the bewildered Oscar.

“I suppose it was my luck,” said Joe.

“Not wholly that,” said Annie Raymond. “It was luck and labor.”

“I accept the amendment, Miss Annie.”

Oscar's manner changed at once. Joe, the successful Californian, was very different from Joe, the hired boy. He became very attentive to our hero, and before he left town condescended to borrow twenty dollars of him, which he never remembered to repay. He wanted to go back to California with Joe, but his father would not consent.

When Joe returned to San Francisco, by advice of Mr. Morgan, he sold out his restaurant to Watson and took charge of the latter's real estate business. He rose with the rising city, became a very rich man, and now lives in a handsome residence on one of the hills that overlook the bay. He has an excellent wife—our old friend, Annie Raymond—and a fine family of children. His domestic happiness is by no means the *smallest* part of Joe's luck.



## HOW LANNY WON HIS FARM.

---



HE KING on his throne was not happier than Lanny Wade that summer morning, when he set out to drive Mr. Slocum's team to the meadow for a load of hay, and it is not likely that commonplace people like you and me can appreciate his feelings at all.

Lanny's father was a blacksmith, and had planned, as fathers are apt to do, that the boy should follow in his footsteps, but he experienced an obstacle to his scheme in the inclinations of the person most concerned, for Lanny did not take kindly to the shop.

He disliked the soot, the heat, the noise, and indeed everything about it, except the animals which came to be shod, and with these he made intimate acquaintance, frequently bringing them water from the pump, and smoothing them down with wisps of hay while they stood outside awaiting their turn. For Lanny was fond of everything appertaining to an agricultural life, and his highest ambition was to possess "a little farm well tilled," but if, at this period of his existence, he thought of the "little wife well willed," at all, it was probably not in a sentimental way, but as an agricultural necessity—as the head manager of his house and dairy.

Lanny's future was often made a subject of discussion

between his parents, his mother rather favoring his views, and trying to reconcile her better half to them.

"He can learn his trade of me," said Mr. Wade, "and I don't know how a boy can do better than be 'prenticed to his own father."

"But then he don't want to learn the trade, and that alters the case," returned his wife. "Some folks likes one thing and some another; they ain't all made on the same pattern, and it's lucky they ain't, for then they'd all be blacksmiths, and who'd do the tailoring, and the butchering, and the farming?"

"In my opinion 'taint so much matter what folks like, as what's profitable, and I tell you such a chance as this don't grow on every bush. By and by it might be 'Wade & Son;' think o' that. And when I'm gone, Lanny would have the stand and the business all to himself, and nobody to hender."

"Lor, father, as to that, you're a young man yourself, yet, and may live this many a year to carry on the business. It's ill waiting for dead men's shoes, you know."

"That's true," said Mr. Wade, mollified by the compliment to his youth, "and I'm sure I won't put any obstacles in the child's way, though I can't help him much, out of my line, and however he's to make his way alone I don't see."

"Just as his father did before him," replied Mrs. Wade, cheerfully, and with this hopeful view of the case her husband tried to be content.

But if Lanny did not like shoeing horses, he was not idle or indolent. He took the entire care of his father's garden, helped the neighboring farmers, and rendered

himself invaluable to the widows and single ladies of the town by doing their "chores" and running errands for them. Far and wide he was known as an honest, industrious, obliging little fellow, but never before had he been entrusted with a team all by himself.

As those newly promoted to office are apt to do, he made rather an undue flourish, waving his good stick, and shouting to the oxen at the top of his voice. People went to their windows to see what all this geeing and hawing was about, and smiled to see that it was only little Lanny Wade, with a pair of oxen and an empty cart.

"Is it yourself making all that n'ise?" cried Biddy O'Shane. "Sure, an' I thought the whole town was afire."

"Meself it is, and the top o' the morning to you," answered Lanny, good-naturedly.

A little further on old Mrs. Higgins appeared at the door of her cottage, skimmer in hand.

"Oho, it's you, is it? I thought Mr. Owen had concluded to move his barn to-day, so I ran out to see the sight. Now I think of it, my garden's all running to weeds. Come round to-night and see to it, will you?"

"I'll try to, ma'am, but this is a dreadful busy season, you know," answered Lanny, with an important air.

Mrs. Higgins laughed as she returned to her dough-nuts, and said to herself, "Bless his little heart, his 'I'll try' is better than another boy's 'I will.'"

"Hollo!" said Will Gannet, who was stretched under a tree by the wayside, "resting," as he said, though he seldom did any work. "Hollo! want to go fishing to-night?"

"Can't, nohow," answered Lanny.

"Ole my eye! Don't we feel big!" said Bill, with a grimace, which he intended should be aggravating, but which Lanny did not notice, or for which he did not care if he did.

He was too much absorbed in the serious business of life to be disturbed by trifles, though he was not above feeling a harmless pride in the attention he attracted.

He had turned into a lane leading to the meadow, when he saw a man driving toward him in a light wagon. He was a stranger, and not a very courteous one either, for he turned neither to the right nor left, but kept the middle of the road. But the boy's good nature was not easily upset, so he "geed" up his oxen and flourished his goad-stick with renewed energy. The man did not smile, as the townspeople had, but his countenance, which was naturally surly, grew dark with anger.

"Turn out there, old Buck. What are you 'bout, old Buck?" cried Lanny, giving his off ox a friendly thrust, but no sooner had he uttered these words than the stranger leaped from his wagon, and seizing Lanny by the collar, applied his whip-handle to him without mercy.

"What's that for?" cried the poor boy. "I *was* turning out as fast as I could."

"I'll teach you to call names, you young blackguard."

"I never called you no names," said Lanny.

"I'll teach you to insult peaceable travelers," continued the man, laying on his whip and keeping time with fearful oaths.

Meek and good-tempered as Lanny was he was not inclined to be imposed upon, and defended his rights

valiantly, kicking and screaming with all his might. The kicking availed little, but his cries reached the laborers in the meadow, who came running to see what was the matter, but before they reached the spot an inadvertent blow on the head had knocked him senseless, and the man jumped into his wagon and drove away before any one could stop him. Actuated by some second thought, he stopped of his own accord before he turned the corner, and looking back, he shouted, "My name is Thomas Buckley, at your service. I've no reason to be ashamed of it—and I live in Mear." So saying, he touched up his horse and was soon out of sight.

"He shall pay dearly for this," exclaimed laborer number one.

"Who knows whether or no he's given his real name?" said number two.

"That makes no odds. I could swear to his ugly phiz in Guinea," returned number one.

"Come, come; you'd better attend to the boy. I believe my heart he's dead," said number three, who was kneeling by Lanny.

"No he ain't, neither," said number two, kneeling down and putting his hand to his heart; "but he will be, if we don't do something quick."

Then the three men lifted him gently, and laying him in the empty cart carried him to the cottage of Mrs. Higgins, which was the nearest house. The good old lady hastened out to meet the sad procession, sore grieved that he who had so lately passed like a hero with his triumphal car should return so like a hero on his bier. They carried him in and laid him on a bed.

When Lanny Wade returned to consciousness and opened his eyes, his first sensation was one of surprise, as well it might be. He looked from one to another of the kind faces bending over him, at the bed, at the room, and wondered how he got there, and whether it was all a dream about the oxen, and the lane, and that dark and cruel man. But no, it must have been a reality, for a dream would not have left him lame and bruised, as he found himself when he attempted to move.

What was that the doctor was saying?

"Half an inch further toward the temple, and it would have been fatal."

"A miss is as good as a mile," said some one, laughing. That was Jack, one of the mowers—a good-hearted fellow, but not over refined.

It was his mother who kissed him without saying anything.

"He's coming to," said Mrs. Higgins.

"How do you feel?" asked the doctor.

"Don' know," answered Lanny.

"Not quite clear yet, hey? Well, it will all come right soon."

Then he sent everybody from the room excepting those whose assistance was necessary, and proceeded to examine his patient. He found that a broken arm was the only serious injury, but forbade questioning or exciting him for several days, so people were obliged to put a curb on their curiosity for that space of time.

When at last Lanny was able to explain what had happened, he afforded them little satisfaction, for all he knew was that the stranger had accused him of "calling

names," and "how could that be," said Lanny, "when I never spoke to him at all, except to say good-morning? which was only manners, you know."

Then Mr. Wade and the doctor rode over to Mear, to hunt up the offending party.

"Does such a person as Thomas Buckley live in your town?" inquired the doctor of the first man he met.

"Well, I guess there does," answered the man.

"Are you acquainted with him?"

"As much as I want to be."

"O—ah. Excuse me, but we have special reasons for making these inquiries. Would you be good enough to state what you know about him?"

"Well, he's the richest man in town, to begin with."

"Possible!" exclaimed the doctor. "Anything more?"

"And the meanest old skinflint that ever trod shoe-leather."

"Then I suppose he isn't exactly what you'd call a *popular* man?"

"Popular! Old Buck popular," said the man, derisively. "Well that *is* a good one! Guess you don't live round here."

"We live in Barrington, and the truth is, this Mr. Buckley has been guilty of a misdemeanor over there, and we are about to investigate the matter."

"Do tell! Well, I wish you success, with all my heart, and if the law doesn't do you justice, there's plenty of his townsmen that wouldn't mind giving him a coat of tar and feathers. Count on me for one."

"Thank you, my friend, but we'll try the law first," returned the doctor, laughing as he drove away.

Further inquiries proved the correctness of this person's statements, and added something more.

Mr. Buckley was, indeed, the richest man in town, and as hard and grasping as he was rich. He had saved his money mainly by denying himself and his family the comforts of life, and by overreaching all with whom he had any business transactions. He was the oppressor of the poor and helpless, the adversary of his equals, the friend of none. It was said that even animals seemed to understand his character, and that if an unlucky cur chanced to meet him it would drop its tail between its legs and slink away, as if it already felt the cane descending upon its back.

As to the boys, there was no end to the tricks they played upon him, always taking good care to keep out of his reach, however, and they never deigned to call him anything but "Old Buck." Their elders began by rebuking them for the use of this nickname, and ended by adopting it themselves.

Mr. Buckley was well aware of the estimation in which he was held by his townspeople, but it excited no other feeling than anger. His heart had long been steeled against the softer emotions. As a consequence of former experience he was always on the lookout for an insult, particularly from any of the boy genus, who, it must be confessed, seldom disappointed him.

To keep the middle of the road when he met Lanny was, therefore, only quite natural, and in harmony with his character. What followed was the result of a misunderstanding, as it is said quarrels usually are; for when Lanny cried, "Turn out there, old Buck! What you 'bout, old Buck?" Mr. Buckley supposed he was



addressing him; while, as we know, the lad had never heard of him or his nickname, and was only giving orders to one of his oxen.

All this came out at the examination, for the doctor and the blacksmith took measures to have him arrested and brought before a magistrate. All this, and much beside, for, while the citizens of Barrington were ready, with one accord, to testify to the excellent character, and peaceable disposition of Lanny, the Mear people were equally ready to testify against their townsman.

At first Mr. Buckley defied his enemies, and said, "Let the law take its course." But the righteous indignation of two towns was more than even he could bear. He became afraid to leave his house, lest the threats against him should be executed, and imagined a thousand plots against him which never existed.

He, therefore, one day surprised his lawyer by proposing to settle the matter without further controversy. He began by offering a very small sum, which, being refused, he increased to three hundred dollars; and beyond that he declared he would not go, though they should hang him on one of his own trees.

Those who knew him could easily believe that hanging would have less terror for him than parting with his money, and Mr. Wade's counsel, considering this circumstance, and also the delay and uncertainty of the law, advised the settlement, particularly as the injured party was now rapidly recovering, and would soon cease to excite that sympathy on which so much depends in such cases.

Mr. Buckley's offer was, therefore, accepted, and the affair was peaceably adjusted.

But what has all this to do with Lanny's farm? you may ask. A great deal, I assure you, for Mr. Wade, being a just man, declared that his son had earned the money fairly, and he would not touch a penny of it. He therefore invested it, and allowed the interest to accumulate until Lanny was twenty-one years of age. By that time, as a very little figuring will show you, it had doubled if not trebled itself, and went far toward the purchase of a small house, and a few acres of land. This developed into one of the finest farms in Barrington, and became quite noted for the quality and quantity of its fruits and vegetables.

The good blacksmith was so well satisfied with the success of his son that he ceased to regret his choice of a vocation, although he himself continued to shoe oxen and horses to a ripe old age. When at last his arm grew too feeble to wield the hammer as of yore, his happiest hours were passed in the shade of his son's garden, with his grandchildren playing around him.

## A HUNTING STORY.

---



NE OF the most arduous labors connected with the Atlantic cable was the building of the four hundred miles of the "land line" across Newfoundland. The American end of the cable, as the most of our readers may know, was landed at Trinity Bay, on the southeast coast of Newfoundland. Thence the line was carried overland on poles to Cape Ray; thence by a shorter cable under the Gulf of St. Lawrence to the island of Cape Breton; and thence by land on to New York.

The building of the land line across Newfoundland was through an unbroken wilderness, over rugged mountains and through tangled swamps. The whole interior of the island is an unexplored waste.

Some idea of the extent of the work may be obtained from the fact that six hundred men were employed two seasons to complete it. For, in addition to cutting the poles and mounting the wires, a road, eight feet in width, was made for the whole four hundred miles, involving the building of bridges and the blasting and removing of ledges.

For the support of so large a number of men, a vast quantity of provisions—flour, potatoes, and pork—was necessary. And sometimes, despite the untiring labors

of the commissary agents, these provisions would fail to reach some of the various gangs of men before their former supplies had run short.

This was the plight in which one of the parties once found themselves while working round the head of one of the arms of Hermitage Bay. From some cause the provision train had failed to come up. The men were put on half allowance from Tuesday till Friday; and at noon, the supply not making its appearance, the leader of the gang sent out two young men, with guns, after game. Their names were George Jaques and Levi Barclay. Barclay, whom the writer subsequently knew, thus tells the story:

"We started out after dinner. Our orders were to shoot deer or bears, as many as we could, and hang them up so they could afterward be found and brought into camp. Woods were all around us; spruce mostly. We knew nothing about the country, and struck off at a venture. As we had a pocket compass, there was not much danger of getting lost.

"About two miles back from the camp a sharp ridge rose abruptly. We climbed to its crest and found the summit a bare ledge. Off to the south lay the bay, sparkling in the sunshine; and down in the woods below us we could hear the sound of axes and the clink of the drills of our company. To the north was a deep valley, through which ran a small river, the outlet of a lake higher up. We could see it spread out like silver plate, set around with dark forests.

"'Up that stream and about the lake we shall find game,' said Jaques.

"Descending into the valley, we made our way through

the thickets to the river. It was a deep, though rather rapid channel, some twenty yards wide. Its banks were heavily wooded, and we had hard work to push our way through the thicket.

"The woods were cut here and there with paths, made by the caribou deer and other animals. About a mile above the point where we struck the stream we came upon a fine large buck. He was drinking. Jaques was ahead, and fired instantly. The creature sprang into the water and swam for the opposite bank. I fired at it as it swam; but despite our shots it reached the bank and rushed into the woods, though evidently badly wounded. As we had no means of crossing we could not follow it.

"We had glimpses of several more deer as we went on, but they bounded off before we could get a shot at them. In the course of a couple of hours we had arrived in the vicinity of the foot of the lake as empty handed as when we started. But here our luck turned.

"On approaching the shore we heard a faint splashing.

"'Hold on!' whispered Jaques. 'There's some creature swimming.'

"We crept down through the alders, and parting the thick shrubbery, looked out. Two black heads were moving in toward the shore, seven or eight rods away. I saw that they were bears.

"'Keep still,' said Jaques; 'let them come.'

"We slunk hastily back among the alders and waited. Bears often swim in the lakes at this season (June) to rid themselves of black flies and other vermin. Wholly unsuspecting of our presence they came paddling in.

"The moment they touched bottom and rose to their

feet we fired together, Jaques at one and I at the other. The range was so near that they were both knocked backward, with a great growling and spluttering. In a moment we had reloaded, and running out upon the shore dispatched them with a second shot. They were of average black bear size, from one hundred and seventy-five to two hundred pounds weight.

"We drew them out of the water, and bending down with our united weight some sapling ashes growing near, swung them up from the ground and then went a mile or two further, shooting a fawn on the way.

"By this time the sun was no more than an hour high.

"'We must turn back,' said Jaques. 'We can take the fawn into camp with us.'

"We were, we judged, about a dozen miles from the camp, which lay off to the southwest. So, instead of retracing our steps to the lake shore, we concluded to strike off across the country. After taking the direction by our compass, Jaques started with the fawn and I followed with the guns and compass. Keeping steadily southwest, we came shortly after sunset to the foot of the high mountain ridge we had crossed early in the afternoon.

"This ridge rose steep and gloomily before us. We had stopped to take breath a moment before commencing the ascent, when the snap of a stick behind us caught my ear. I turned, and saw at a distance of two or three rods a black animal, with green, fiery eyes, glaring at us out of the gathering dusk. Its nose was dipped toward the ground, and held slightly aslant, with an air of inquisitive ferocity. I knew it was not a bear at my first glance.

“‘What’s that, Jaques?’ I demanded, touching his arm.

“He looked a moment, and then exclaimed, ‘That’s one of those black wolves the “bluenoses” tell about, and ugly customers they are.’

“All this time the animal stood motionless, with its glassy eyes on us.

“‘Shoot him!’ cried Jaques. I laid down the compass and Jaques’ gun, and raised my own. But the moment I did so the animal raised its head and gave a wild howl. I fired and the howl ended in a loud yelp. The beast was knocked over, but sprang to his feet immediately, uttering yells of pain.

“‘Hark!’ cried Jaques. ‘D’ye hear that?’

“A distant howl came echoing down the valley. Another from the direction of the lake replied to it.

“‘Come on!’ cried Jaques, catching up the fawn and running up the steep side of the ridge. ‘The whole pack is coming! He’s called them! They’ll be here by the hundred, in a few minutes.’

“The stories I had heard of these wolves hunting and running down their game in packs flashed into my mind. I caught up the compass and gun, and ran after Jaques. He was already a hundred feet up the side of the ridge, climbing like a goat, sending the stones rattling down the ridge. The wounded wolf continued his yelps, and answering howls rang out from afar.

“We scrambled on, hoping to put the ridge between us and them before they should come up with their wounded comrade. But as we came near the summit the whole valley below us seemed to resound to their cries.

"Gaining the crest we paused a moment from sheer exhaustion; and as we stopped there came to our ears a great crashing and snapping, as of fire, at the foot of the ridge.

"‘Hear that!’ exclaimed Jaques, throwing down the fawn. ‘We’re lost! Give me one of the guns!’

"He caught it and darted across the crest, to run down on the other side. Suddenly he stopped, and I ran headlong against him in the gloom; but he caught me and pointed down at our feet. Horrors! We stood on the brink of a precipice. I ran my eyes along the top—a sheer, rocky cliff, falling off into blackness.

"The howls came up afresh from under the crest behind us. Jaques threw himself flat on the rock and looked over.

"‘Take my gun,’ he said huskily, and swinging his body over the side, clung a moment with his hands, then dropped. I heard his feet strike on the rocks.

"‘Drop the guns!’ cried a voice from below. I dropped them.

"A howl, followed by a great scratching of nails on the bare stones behind, told me no time was to be lost in asking questions. I swung over and dropped instantly, and found myself caught hold of and steadied by Jaques on a rock below.

"‘Stand still,’ said he. ‘This is only a narrow shelf.’

"I leaned my back against the cliff behind, and could dimly make out the tops of spruces many feet below. The rock on which we stood was no more than three or four feet wide—a mere ledge running along the side of the crag.



"We could hear the wolves howling and racing about on the rocks above.

" 'They're eating the fawn,' said Jaques.

"Presently, a black head looked over and saluted us with a long yell, and in a few moments there were a dozen in a row, glaring down with shining eyes and red tongues lolling out. Altogether as ferocious a spectacle as one would care to see. But we were out of their reach unless they jumped over.

" 'Confound 'em,' muttered Jaques. 'Let's blow their heads off. Here's your gun.'

"Quietly poking the muzzles of our guns within a couple of feet of their heads, we fired. There were leaps backward and dismal yelps; and then arose a tremendous hubbub.

" 'The others are eating them,' remarked Jaques. 'Load again; we'll feed 'em on each other.'

"Ere many minutes another head showed itself. Jaques fired again, but that was the last one that ventured to peep. They seemed to have discovered the danger, though we heard them prowling about the top of the cliff for several hours; and now and then a bone, gnawed clean of flesh, would slide over the edge of the cliff and drop upon us. This latter circumstance left no doubt that they devoured those we had wounded or killed.

"Well, we stayed on that projection of rock all night; talked and told stories to pass away the time. By four o'clock it was light, and we began to look about us. The shelf on which we had taken refuge extended along the side of the precipice for some distance. Keeping our backs to the rocks we walked along sidewise,

looking for a place where we could either get down or up, for we had heard nothing of the wolves for many hours. The distance to the rocks and earth below, among which grew the spruces whose tops reached up toward us, was thirty or forty feet.

"One of these, taller than the rest, brushed its shaggy boughs against the ledge. We made our way to it, and after dropping our guns to the ground, we swung off into the top branches and soon reached the ground.

"When we arrived at the camp the 'boss' was just starting the whole gang to search for us. The men listened to our story with eagerness, but the supplies had come up the evening before; so the bears were left where we had hung them.

"Most of the gang to which Jaques and I were attached," said Barclay, "when employed in the construction of the telegraph line across Newfoundland, were a rather hard lot. Smoking, playing cards, and telling vulgar stories, were the means used to pass away their leisure hours.

"We naturally disliked such companionship, and so, at such times, used to ramble among the hills and along the streams. There was something fascinating in these tramps. The wildness of a scenery never before looked upon by man, added to the constant peril from wolves, bears and lynxes, kept us vigilant.

"Some of the pleasantest recollections of my life, however, date back to those sunny days, as with cocked guns we followed the rushing streams; for to go out without our rifles would have been not only dangerous but foolhardy.

"I remember that one fine forenoon in August, while

we were working down across the wilderness to the southwest of Hermitage Bay, Jaques and I had sauntered up the stream on which our camp was situated that day.

"It was a large brook, sufficient to turn a sawmill of the old-fashioned sort; and for about three miles above the camp it tumbled, and foamed, and roared among great boulders which had rolled down from a steep granite summit to the eastward.

"Mountain mink were darting about its limpid pools, uttering, from moment to moment, their sharp little cries.

"But on reaching the top of the valley we came out into a broad meadow, or bottom, opening back upon a bright lake ten or twelve miles in length.

"For some distance back from the stream the bottom was free from trees, and the tall grass seemed full of partridges. The current flowed noiselessly past till, as we approached the foot of the lake, a dull gurgling began to be heard.

" 'There must be rocks or driftwood lodged in the channel,' said Jaques. 'Yes,' as we turned a little bend; 'see what a rick of sticks and knots.'

"The whole channel was filled with what seemed a jam of old wood and mud, over which the water fell in several places in foamy sheets.

" 'But what are those things?' said I; for, glancing up stream, which above this curious dam expanded into a sort of mill-pond, I saw several conical-shaped mud heaps, rising four or five feet out of the water.

"At first we thought they must be the work of Indians, they looked so workmanlike, and we wondered

why they had been made; when, seeing some queer, five-toed tracks in the mud under the dam, their origin suddenly flashed upon me.

“‘They’re beavers!’ I exclaimed. ‘Those are beaver huts.’

“I had often read descriptions of them, though these were the first I had ever seen.

“‘You’re right,’ said Jaques. ‘Why didn’t I think of it before?’

“All was quiet about the little settlement, which consisted of five houses, one of which seemed to be a double tenement—two houses together.

“‘Wonder if they’re in their huts now,’ said Jaques.

“It seemed as if they might be, for there were fresh tracks on the bank, and along the dam, which had recently been repaired with new branches and fresh sods. And there were green leaves floating about in the pond above the dam. The nearest hut was about twelve feet from the bank. The water was quite deep—several feet.

“‘Get a pole,’ said Jaques. To do this we had to go back to the woods across the meadow, where we procured a long, dry sapling; and on returning to the stream we saw where a clump of bushes had been gnawed off at the roots.

“Coming softly up to the bank, Jaques gave the nearest hut a prod with the pole. Instantly there was a plunge within, accompanied by a loud slapping of the water. Several more plunges followed, both in this hut and the others. There was a waving of the water, deep down.

“Jaques repeated his thrust again and again, but without making much impression. The structure

seemed a strong one. Branches, turf from the bank, and mud, mixed together and dried in the sun, formed a thick, firm wall. The pole broke against it. But, feeling very curious to examine it, we took off our clothes and waded out to the nearest hut.

"The water was waist deep; the bottom muddy. The house had its foundation on the bottom, with walls of sticks and tussocks; not smoothly plastered with mud, as above water, but rough and jagged with knots, prongs and brush. But on one side there was a hole about eighteen inches in diameter.

"We began to dig into the upper part, tearing out the sticks, and breaking through the mud. It was a firmly connected mass, fully a foot in thickness. We finally broke it up, disclosing a round cavity, as large as an old-fashioned potash kettle."

As the most of my young readers may never have seen the above-mentioned article, I may add that the old-fashioned potash kettle to which my friend alludes, might, perhaps, be compared with a three-bushel basket.

"It was a *dry* room, too, having a floor above the water-level, with a circular opening, or trap-door, into a black hole beneath. Taking a stick I thrust it into this hole. Immediately there was a rush out of the hole below the water on the outside; and we saw three long, black objects shoot off into the stream.

"The beavers were evidently in the upper room when we struck the house with the pole. In leaping down into the water they had made the plunges we had heard. And I have since read that the loud slap which they give the water with their tails is their method of giving an alarm to their friends.

"There were a few bits of green wood in the upper room, and the tails of two large trouts. When first uncovered it had a strong odor of castor. We waded around the other houses. They all had holes under water, and in two cases I noticed a smaller hole above the water, facing up stream, as if for the admission of fresh air.

"We better not molest them further,' said Jaques. 'We can't get them. Even if we drove them out of all their houses, they would escape under the banks.'

"We went out, and going back a little sat down and watched a long while, but there was no movement.

"As we went back to camp it occurred to me that I had heard that beavers keep within their houses mainly by day, coming out at nightfall for food and recreation. And on mentioning this to Jaques he proposed that we should leave the camp some evening and try to shoot them. Their skins would be quite a prize for us. We resolved not to speak of our discovery, not caring to have the rest of the gang as partners.

"There was a full moon that week; and Monday, after work and after supper, Jaques and I took our guns and quietly went out. The camp had been moved a mile below the stream, but following back along the line we crossed it on the bridge we had that day finished, and followed up on our former trail. The long Newfoundland twilight deepened as we went up the valley; and the clear, bright moon showed its silvery face over the high, wooded ridge to the eastward.

"The long, mournful cry of bears, and the snarling screech of the lynx echoed from the sides of the mountains about us. But so long as the dreaded black wolf kept quiet we felt tolerably secure,

"I have seldom seen a more beautiful sight than was presented by the little meadow in the forest as we came out upon it at the head of the valley; so softly lighted, and yet so wildly defined. The lake at the upper end gleamed like a plate of silver.

"We walked cautiously on, starting up an occasional partridge or a hare, that gazed tamely at us out of great brown eyes that sleepily reflected the moonlight. The gurgling of the stream announced our approach to the beaver-dam.

"*'Still, now!'* whispered Jaques.

"Getting upon our knees we crept up amid the tall grasses. As we got near the bank of the little pond a sound as of paddling caught our attention.

"*'They're out!'* whispered Jaques.

"Slowly we wormed our way down among the grass, and looked out upon the water. Several black heads were moving about; and as we looked one suddenly rose beside one of the huts and scrambled to the top of it.

"*'Take him!'* whispered Jaques. I fired, and almost at the same instant Jaques fired at one in the water. There was a great plunging and splashing.

"Dropping our guns we jumped in and rushed for our game. Mine lay in the water on the other side of the hut. Seizing him by his huge tail I drew him to the bank. He was quite dead. Jaques had quite a struggle with the beaver he had shot. It was only wounded. But he soon killed it and brought it to land in triumph.

"They were very heavy, solid fellows. I should say that the one I shot weighed fifty pounds. Its body

must have been over three feet long. Its tail was a curious looking thing, five or six inches wide, but very thin, and scaly like a fish.

"They were too heavy to carry into camp, so we skinned them as best we could, and leaving their bodies on the bank, hurried away with our peltries, lest the odor of slaughter should reach the nose of some prowling wolf.

"Just where the bushes began, at the foot of the meadow, we came upon a large bear, sitting erect on his haunches so quietly solemn that we were within ten feet of him before we saw him.

"He gave us a great start. We backed hastily off, and, cocking our guns, fired at him point blank, knocking him over backward.

"Without waiting to see what further effect our shot had produced, we ran for some rods; then, pausing a moment to reload, kept on down the valley to the bridge.

"Not caring to take the skins into camp, we hid them under the bridge, where we found them on our return up the line, a month afterward, in a rather damaged condition.



## LOST IN THE BOG.

---



DONALD was a poor man, for he never knew beforehand where the next week's provision was to come from.

Yet Donald was a rich man, for heaven had bestowed upon him the gift of a merry heart. He sang all day at his work, and went home at night to cheer the drooping spirits of his wife, and entertain with games and stories his children, to whom he was better than a volume of the "Arabian Nights."

"Ah, Donald," his wife would sigh, and say sometimes, "how can you go on so, cracking your jokes, when who knows how soon we may all be perishing with hunger?"

"Eh, but, Maggie, isn't it time enough to greet over our trouble when it comes?" Donald would reply, heaping more peat on the already glowing fire.

A simple philosophy this, but, combined with the cheery firelight reflected from the cheerful faces of her "bairns," it seldom failed to comfort the good woman for the time being.

One stormy night when, as Maggie said, the wind blew "as though it would blow the auld biggin into the loch," the little family were startled by what seemed to be the cry of a human voice mingling with the storm.

"What's that!" exclaimed Donald, springing to his feet, for his heart was ever open to the call of distress.

"I doubt it was naught but a howlet, or maybe a ioon," said Maggie.

"Ay, I'm sure of it," said Sandy, the eldest son, a boy some fourteen years of age. "I'm sure it was a howlet, for I heard one when I was coming through the woods the other night, so let us have the rest of 'St. George and the Dragon.'"

"Maybe you're right," said Donald, about to resume his seat; but the cry was repeated more distinctly than before.

"It's a cry for help," said Donald; "there! didn't ye hear it? Some poor body is lost in the morass; come, Sandy, make haste and fetch the lantern—quick."

"Surely, you'll not go out such a night as this," said Maggie. "Ye're clean daft to think of it, man, and to take the laddie with ye, too. That was no cry for help, or if it was maybe it was a warlock, tempting you on to destruction. Such things have been heard of afore now. There was auld Hughie Carr——"

"Warlock or no warlock, I'll not run the risk of leaving a human being to perish in the bog," said Donald, striding out into the darkness, followed by Sandy with the lantern.

"Auld Hughie was found up to his neck in it, stone dead. I've heard my grannie tell the story many a time," said Maggie, as she shut the cottage door.

Donald and his son, buffeted by the storm, pressed toward the marsh, shouting "hollo!" as they went, and by and by an answering cry came back, "Here! help!"

Following the sound, they found themselves sinking deeper and deeper into the yielding, oozy turf, and although Donald did not lack courage he had been educated in the superstitions of his class, and it may be the story of auld Hughie and the warlock recurred to him unpleasantly, but if so he kept it to himself and did his best to encourage Sandy.

At last their efforts were rewarded with success. Just as it began to seem impossible to proceed further the light of the lantern showed them a man on horseback struggling in the marsh.

"Hollo, friend," quoth the rider, "I've been trying to follow your lantern, but it danced about like a will-o'-the-wisp."

"As to that, so did your voice," returned Donald good-naturedly; "but give me your horse's bridle and we'll soon be on dry land."

"Thanks," said the rider, when this was accomplished. "And now I shall have to trespass upon your hospitality for the night, for aught I see, for my horse is well-nigh exhausted with floundering about in this quagmire, and so, to tell the truth, am I myself."

"You're right welcome to such accommodations as I can give ye," said Donald, leading the way to his cottage.

A small, rude shed served for the horse's shelter, and not till he was cared for, and the three had entered the cottage and stood in the light of the fire, could Donald see what kind of visitor he had brought with him. Even then he found it difficult to fix the precise rank of the auburn-haired, blue-eyed young man who stood on his nearth wrapped in a dripping plaid. However, he was

a stranger, and unfortunate, which was claim enough upon Donald's good offices; so, without asking any questions, he hastened to bring him some of his own dry clothing, and bade his wife prepare him a dish of porridge, which was the only refreshment the house afforded. In a few minutes Maggie placed the steaming basin before him, remarking:

"It's the best we have, but I fear me you'll think it but poor fare. I shouldn't wonder now if you was used to meat every day. You don't look to be just one of us?"

By "one of us" Maggie meant the peasantry, and she put a note of interrogation after it, but this the young man either did not notice, or chose to seem not to, for he replied, "I assure you I wish for nothing better than this, and I have had neither meat, nor anything else, since breakfast this morning;" and he ate his porridge in a manner entirely satisfactory to his hostess, for all housekeepers, whether of high or low degree, are fond of having their cookery appreciated.

"Belike ye'll have been traveling a long way?" Maggie remarked again, anxious to learn something concerning her guest, but unwilling to ask a direct question.

"Well, yes, I've ridden a good distance, but should have been home hours ago if I had not lost myself in the fen."

"Maybe you don't live so very far away, then?"

"My destination is Gowrie Castle, which I fancy cannot be very far from here."

"Not more nor six miles, and a level bit o' road, too," said Donald.

"So you have business at the castle?" observed Maggie,

jumping at a conclusion in default of any definite information.

"Yes. As you are such near neighbors I presume you know all about the family," remarked the young man. "Do they seem to be popular among their tenantry?"

"The earl do; he's a splendid gentleman and the countess is a bonnie leddie; but they do say the son is but a wild, rollicking ne'er-do-weel."

"And if they do, *you've* no call to speak ill of your betters," said Donald reprovingly.

"It was my fault," said the stranger. "She did but answer my question, and I've heard much the same thing said of young Sir David before. Now, as I am somewhat weary, I will ask permission to go to my room."

Donald opened the door into a very small apartment, adjoining the one in which they were sitting, but when the guest found that it was the only sleeping-room in the house, excepting the loft, occupied by the children, he refused to take it.

"Let me wrap myself in my plaid—it is now quite dry—and lie down in front of the fire. I desire no better accommodations." And to this arrangement his host and hostess at length consented.

In the morning he declared that he had never slept better, and when he had taken his porridge with the family, drew out his purse and offered to settle with his kind entertainers, but of this they would not hear.

"Let it be a debt of gratitude, then," said he, "for I owe you more than money can pay. You saved my life—I shall not forget it."

He soon found that he must increase his debt still further, for his horse was so lame that he decided to leave him behind, saying he could get another at the inn, which was only two miles distant.

"I will send for him in a day or two," he said; "or no—suppose you bring him to the castle yourself, when you think him fit to travel."

"So I will, sir," said Donald, "but how will I find you?"

"Inquire of the porter at the gate for Davie Campbell, the owner of the horse;" and the stranger said good-morning and departed.

A week afterward Donald appeared at the lodge gate with the horse all saddled and bridled, and quite restored to health.

"Is one Davie Campbell within?" he asked of the porter, who seemed to him a very great man indeed, in his fine clothes—so great that he feared he would hardly own to being acquainted with his friend Davie.

The porter stared.

"This is his horse, and he bade me fetch him to the castle," said Donald apologetically.

The porter turned to another gayly dressed man, who came lounging that way, and said, "He wants to see one Davie Campbell, the owner of that horse," and then both men laughed immoderately. "Some jest at the bottom," said the porter to his companion, opening the gate. Then he bade Donald leave the horse with him, and gave manifold directions as to how he should find the person he wished to see, which so confused poor Donald that he would fain have gone away without seeing him at all, but this the porter would not hear of,

and while they were discussing the matter the porter's companion suddenly exclaimed, "He's coming now."

Off went his hat and off went the porter's hat, but Donald saw only a group of gay gentlemen approaching, and no one whom he knew at all.

But there was one there who knew him—a handsome young gentleman, with blue eyes and auburn hair, his clothes glittering with jewels and gold lace, for it happened to be a gala day.

"So you have come, my good man, and brought me my steed all safe and sound," said he, stepping forward smilingly, holding out his hand.

It all flashed across Donald in a moment. His friend, "one Davie Campbell," was no other than Sir David, son of the Earl of Gowrie. He remembered now that the family name was Campbell. And he had allowed Sir David to sleep on his floor, and his wife had called him a "ne'er-do-weel," and taking it all together he was so shocked and embarrassed that he could hardly look up.

But this soon passed away when Sir David introduced him to his friends as the man who saved his life; and then he said, "My father will wish to thank you for what you have done," and led him away to the castle.

When Donald went home and told his family what had befallen him they thought it more wonderful than any story he had ever told them yet, not excepting the legend of "St. George and the Dragon."

Nor was this the end of it, for the grateful young knight gave Donald a comfortable house and a well-stocked farm, so that he never more knew want all

his days, and Maggie had "meat" as often as she pleased.

Nor was Sandy's share in the night's transactions forgotten, for Sir David had him educated at his own expense, and in due time took him into his service.



## A TERRIBLE VENTURE.

---



THE FACTS and incidents of the following narrative are taken from an old and very long letter, bearing date, "Sandwich, Aug. 8, 1716," and written by the subject of the adventure himself, who was the great-grandfather of Capt. Jonathan Beeman, of Hallowell, Maine.

In the colonial days of New England, about seventy-two years before the Revolutionary War, when the power of the warlike Queen Anne was felt and feared both on land and sea, the cruel custom of "impressing" seamen, or forcing able-bodied men, wherever they could be found, on board her majesty's ships to fight in the naval service of England, prevailed equally on both sides of the Atlantic.

In the year 1703 Samuel Jennings, a young man of nineteen, a native of Cape Cod, became one of the victims of this tyrannical practice.

It appears that, some time during the month of October, Jennings had occasion to visit the vicinity of Barnstable Harbor, when he was suddenly set upon by a prowling party of British marines and conveyed on board the frigate *Milford*, a station-ship for the island of Barbadoes, then lying in the bay to victual and recruit.

Thus forced into the sea-service, with no opportunity to communicate with his parents and friends, the young landsman found himself in a most unhappy situation. Further acquaintance with the surroundings of his new life only served to increase his restlessness and indignation at the misfortune and injustice that had placed him there.

The ship was ill-managed and unhealthy. Frequent fevers and other disorders occurred to prostrate the strength of the men. To add to the distress of the situation for one so well brought up as Sam had been, the crew were nearly all swearers and drunkards, and the officers, without exception, despotic and unreasonable.

Four or five months' experience of rough treatment so sickened Sam of his frigate life that he determined to get away, and began seriously to lay his plans for that purpose.

It was some time before an opportunity offered. A very strict watch was kept up for deserters.

Young Jennings' determination, however, only grew stronger. Every day brought new hardships and new abuses. Men were flogged to duty when almost too sick to stand alone, and flogged for neglect when ready to die with violence and exposure. They were flogged when they were drunk and flogged when they were sober; flogged when they were disobedient and flogged when they were obedient.

No humanity or even a decent regard for justice was known to the discipline of the frigate; and of all this cruelty Sam had his full share.

Desertion was certainly no crime from a service so

forced upon him, and to which he had never taken any oath of fidelity.

At last, on the night of the 26th of March, while the frigate was at its station off Barbadoes his opportunity came.

He had watched the sentinels, fore and aft, until he saw them getting careless, and until the one in the "guard boat" (whose business it was to row round and round the ship) was well out of the way on the other side. Seizing his chance he slipped quietly through a porthole into the water and swam away.

It was quite dark, and a strong breeze was blowing off shore, so that he found progress rather slow. These causes, however, helped to conceal his motion in the water and render him safe from the sentinels' guns.

Swimming for awhile in a line along the shore, instead of directly inland, the better to avoid discovery, our young adventurer buffeted the waves, growing more weary every moment.

He had undertaken a perilous enterprise. He soon began to feel his helplessness, alone on the great sea as he was—in spite of his resolution. But he had counted the cost before he left the ship. The chances of detection and death by the frigate-guard, the horrible possibility of prowling sharks, these he had expected to encounter, and had coolly made up his mind to brave them all rather than submit longer to the insults of his cruel service.

It was, in fact, a venture for life or death.

At length he was glad to find himself near one of the harbor-buoys. Upon this, as soon as he reached it, he

climbed and stayed long enough to thoroughly rest himself.

He was now well out of the reach of the frigate, but a tiresome and dangerous pull remained between him and the land.

He had intended to conceal himself on shore and make his way secretly, at the first opportunity, on board a Boston trading vessel that he knew was lying somewhere in the harbor; but while seated on the buoy peering through the darkness he thought he could make out the form of the very brig in question, anchored at a distance that he calculated he might swim in a much shorter time than it would take to reach the beach.

This discovery decided him to make directly for the Boston ship.

Accordingly, he again took to the water, and continued his toilsome way.

He had not swam far when he felt a sudden rush beneath him and caught the white gleam of a shark's belly! At the same instant his left hand was seized in the monster's mouth and he was dragged under the waves.

Young Jennings was a hero. He fought vigorously for his life, though sensible of the fearful odds against him.

Unable immediately to pull his hand out of the grasp of the terrible teeth, with rare presence of mind he doubled his body and planted his right foot against the shark's jaw, hoping thus to wrench himself free.

But though he tugged with all his might and kicked and struck in desperate self-defense, his efforts proved ineffectual.

The monster loosened his jaws a little, but immediately snapped them together again, enclosing his foot in the same deadly gripe that held his hand.

Poor Sam now nearly gave himself up for lost, and felt—all under water as he was—that his last hour had come.

At this moment, just as he was on the point of drowning, and his struggles had almost ceased, his hand and part of his foot came off in the shark's mouth.

Feeling himself clear of the fish, he struggled to the top of the water and in a moment or two began to shout for help.

He had lost his direction, but made for the nearest ship he could descry in the harbor, calling as loud as he could.

He soon had the satisfaction of seeing the lanterns of the vessel move about and hearing the bustle of a boat lowered.

The knowledge that he was heard and sought for gave him new strength and he labored manfully on, wounded as he was, shouting frequently, the better to guide the men in the boat.

Either the noise he made prevented the shark from renewing his attack upon him, or the same Power that "shut the lions' mouths" restrained the monster and preserved him through all that fearful peril.

He was taken up by the boat and carried to the ship. This proved to be, not the Boston ship, but another of the West Indies' station vessels.

Poor Jennings, however, was by this time too far gone to care for that. He had just strength left to answer the captain's questions, and then he became sick and blind and fainted away.

The surgeons were summoned, who cut off his wrist and part of his right foot, and being now of no further use to the service he was sent ashore to be cared for until he could go home.

It was four months before his wounds healed and his health and appetite fully returned, but during that time he received much kindness from several New England merchants on the island, who learned of his history and his condition; and as soon as he was sufficiently recovered passage was secured for him on a home-bound vessel.

Samuel Jennings lived in comfortable circumstances at his home in Sandwich until about eleven years before the battle of Lexington, when he departed this life, respected by all who knew him, at the good old age of fourscore.

He used often to tell this story of how he lost his hand and foot, and never seemed to forget his first thankfulness to the kind Providence that attended him through that thrilling escape.

# **A. L. Burt's Catalogue of Books for Young People by Popular Writers, 52- 58 Duane Street, New York** ❧ ❧ ❧

---

## **BOOKS FOR BOYS.**

### **Joe's Luck: A Boy's Adventures in California. By**

**HORATIO ALGER, JR.** 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

The story is chock full of stirring incidents, while the amusing situations are furnished by Joshua Bickford, from Pumpkin Eollow, and the fellow who modestly styles himself the "Rip-tail Roarer, from Pike Co., Missouri." Mr. Alger never writes a poor book, and "Joe's Luck" is certainly one of his best.

### **Tom the Bootblack; or, The Road to Success. By**

**HORATIO ALGER, JR.** 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

A bright, enterprising lad was Tom the Bootblack. He was not at all ashamed of his humble calling, though always on the lookout to better himself. The lad started for Cincinnati to look up his heritage. Mr. Grey, th uncle, did not hesitate to employ a ruffian to kill the lad. The plan failed, and Gilbert Grey, once Tom the bootblack, came into a comfortable fortune. This is one of Mr. Alger's best stories.

### **Dan the Newsboy. By HORATIO ALGER, JR.** 12mo,

cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Dan Mordaunt and his mother live in a poor tenement, and the lad is pluckily trying to make ends meet by selling papers in the streets of New York. A little heiress of six years is confided to the care of the Mordaunts. The child is kidnapped and Dan tracks the child to the house where she is hidden, and rescues her. The wealthy aunt of the little heiress is so delighted with Dan's courage and many good qualities that she adopts him as her heir.

### **Tony the Hero: A Brave Boy's Adventure with a**

**Tramp. By HORATIO ALGER, JR.** 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Tony, a sturdy bright-eyed boy of fourteen, is under the control of Rudolph Rugg, a thorough rascal. After much abuse Tony runs away and gets a job as stable boy in a country hotel. Tony is heir to a large estate. Rudolph for a consideration hunts up Tony and throws him down a deep well. Of course Tony escapes from the fate provided for him, and by a brave act, a rich friend secures his rights and Tony is prosperous. A very entertaining book.

### **The Errand Boy; or, How Phil Brent Won Success.**

**By HORATIO ALGER, JR.** 12mo, cloth illustrated, price \$1.00.

The career of "The Errand Boy" embraces the city adventures of a smart country lad. Philip was brought up by a kind-hearted innkeeper named Brent. The death of Mrs. Brent paved the way for the hero's subsequent troubles. A retired merchant in New York secures him the situation of errand boy, and thereafter stands as his friend.

### **Tom Temple's Career. By HORATIO ALGER, JR.** 12mo,

cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Tom Temple is a bright, self-reliant lad. He leaves Plympton village to seek work in New York, whence he undertakes an important mission to California. Some of his adventures in the far west are so startling that the reader will scarcely close the book until the last page shall have been reached. The tale is written in Mr. Alger's most fascinating style.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, **A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.**

**BOOKS FOR BOYS.****Frank Fowler, the Cash Boy.** By HORATIO ALGER, JR.

12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Frank Fowler, a poor boy, bravely determines to make a living for himself and his foster-sister Grace. Going to New York he obtains a situation as cash boy in a dry goods store. He renders a service to a wealthy old gentleman who takes a fancy to the lad, and thereafter helps the lad to gain success and fortune.

**Tom Thatcher's Fortune.** By HORATIO ALGER, JR.

12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Tom Thatcher is a brave, ambitious, unselfish boy. He supports his mother and sister on meagre wages earned as a shoe-pegger in John Simpson's factory. Tom is discharged from the factory and starts overland for California. He meets with many adventures. The story is told in a way which has made Mr. Alger's name a household word in so many homes.

**The Train Boy.** By HORATIO ALGER, JR. 12mo,

cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Paul Palmer was a wide-awake boy of sixteen who supported his mother and sister by selling books and papers on the Chicago and Milwaukee Railroad. He detects a young man in the act of picking the pocket of a young lady. In a railway accident many passengers are killed, but Paul is fortunate enough to assist a Chicago merchant, who out of gratitude takes him into his employ. Paul succeeds with tact and judgment and is well started on the road to business prominence.

**Mark Mason's Victory.** The Trials and Triumphs of

a Telegraph Boy. By HORATIO ALGER, JR. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Mark Mason, the telegraph boy, was a sturdy, honest lad, who pluckily won his way to success by his honest manly efforts under many difficulties. This story will please the very large class of boys who regard Mr. Alger as a favorite author.

**A Debt of Honor.** The Story of Gerald Lane's Success

in the Far West. By HORATIO ALGER, JR. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

The story of Gerald Lane and the account of the many trials and disappointments which he passed through before he attained success, will interest all boys who have read the previous stories of this delightful author.

**Ben Bruce.** Scenes in the Life of a Bowery Newsboy.

By HORATIO ALGER, JR. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Ben Bruce was a brave, manly, generous boy. The story of his efforts, and many seeming failures and disappointments, and his final success, are most interesting to all readers. The tale is written in Mr. Alger's most fascinating style.

**The Castaways; or, On the Florida Reefs.** By JAMES

OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

This tale smacks of the salt sea. From the moment that the Sea Queen leaves lower New York bay till the breeze leaves her becalmed off the coast of Florida, one can almost hear the whistle of the wind through her rigging, the creak of her straining cordage as she heels to the leeward. The adventures of Ben Clark, the hero of the story and Jake the cook, cannot fail to charm the reader. As a writer for young people Mr. Otis is a prime favorite.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.



## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

**Wrecked on Spider Island; or, How Ned Rogers Found the Treasure.** By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Ned Rogers, a "down-east" plucky lad ships as cabin boy to earn a livelihood. Ned is marooned on Spider Island, and while there discovers a wreck submerged in the sand, and finds a considerable amount of treasure. The capture of the treasure and the incidents of the voyage serve to make as entertaining a story of sea-life as the most captious boy could desire.

**The Search for the Silver City: A Tale of Adventure in Yucatan.** By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Two lads, Teddy Wright and Neal Emery, embark on the steam yacht Day Dream for a cruise to the tropics. The yacht is destroyed by fire, and then the boat is cast upon the coast of Yucatan. They hear of the wonderful Silver City, of the Chan Santa Cruz Indian, and with the help of a faithful Indian ally carry off a number of the golden images from the temples. Pursued with relentless vigor at last their escape is effected in an astonishing manner. The story is so full of exciting incidents that the reader is quite carried away with the novelty and realism of the narrative.

**A Runaway Brig; or, An Accidental Cruise.** By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

This is a sea tale, and the reader can look out upon the wide shimmering sea as it flashes back the sunlight, and imagine himself afloat with Harry Vandyne, Walter Morse, Jim Libby and that old shell-back, Bob Brace, on the brig Bonita. The boys discover a mysterious document which enables them to find a buried treasure. They are stranded on an island and at last are rescued with the treasure. The boys are sure to be fascinated with this entertaining story.

**The Treasure Finders: A Boy's Adventures in Nicaragua.** By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Roy and Dean Coloney, with their guide Tongla, leave their father's indigo plantation to visit the wonderful ruins of an ancient city. The boys eagerly explore the temples of an extinct race and discover three golden images cunningly hidden away. They escape with the greatest difficulty. Eventually they reach safety with their golden prizes. We doubt if there ever was written a more entertaining story than "The Treasure Finders."

**Jack, the Hunchback. A Story of the Coast of Maine.**

By JAMES OTIS. Price \$1.00.

This is the story of a little hunchback who lived on Cape Elizabeth, on the coast of Maine. His trials and successes are most interesting. From first to last nothing stays the interest of the narrative. It bears us along as on a stream whose current varies in direction, but never loses its force.

**With Washington at Monmouth: A Story of Three**

Philadelphia Boys. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, ornamental cloth, olive edges, illustrated, price \$1.50.

Three Philadelphia lads assist the American spies and make regular and frequent visits to Valley Forge in the Winter while the British occupied the city. The story abounds with pictures of Colonial life skillfully drawn, and the glimpses of Washington's soldiers which are given shown that the work has not been hastily done, or without considerable study. The story is wholesome and patriotic in tone, as are all of Mr. Otis' works.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-56 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

### **With Lafayette at Yorktown: A Story of How Two**

Boys Joined the Continental Army. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, ornamental cloth, olive edges, illustrated, price \$1.50.

Two lads from Portsmouth, N. H., attempt to enlist in the Colonial Army, and are given employment as spies. There is no lack of exciting incidents which the youthful reader craves, but it is healthful excitement brimming with facts which every boy should be familiar with, and while the reader is following the adventures of Ben Jaffrays and Ned Allen he is acquiring a fund of historical lore which will remain in his memory long after that which he has memorized from textbooks has been forgotten.

### **At the Siege of Havana. Being the Experiences of**

Three Boys Serving under Israel Putnam in 1762. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, ornamental cloth, olive edges, illustrated, price \$1.50.

"At the Siege of Havana" deals with that portion of the island's history when the English king captured the capital, thanks to the assistance given by the troops from New England, led in part by Col. Israel Putnam.

The principal characters are Darius Lunt, the lad who, represented as telling the story, and his comrades, Robert Clement and Nicholas Vallet. Colonel Putnam also figures to considerable extent, necessarily, in the tale, and the whole forms one of the most readable stories founded on historical facts.

### **The Defense of Fort Henry. A Story of Wheeling**

Creek in 1777. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, ornamental cloth, olive edges, illustrated, price \$1.50.

Nowhere in the history of our country can be found more heroic or thrilling incidents than in the story of those brave men and women who founded the settlement of Wheeling in the Colony of Virginia. The recital of what Elizabeth Zane did is in itself as heroic a story as can be imagined. The wondrous bravery displayed by Major McCulloch and his gallant comrades, the sufferings of the colonists and their sacrifice of blood and life, stir the blood of old as well as young readers.

### **The Capture of the Laughing Mary. A Story of Three**

New York Boys in 1776. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, ornamental cloth, olive edges, price \$1.50.

"During the British occupancy of New York, at the outbreak of the Revolution, a Yankee lad hears of the plot to take General Washington's person, and calls in two companions to assist the patriot cause. They do some astonishing things, and, incidentally, lay the way for an American navy later, by the exploit which gives its name to the work. Mr. Otis' books are too well known to require any particular commendation to the young."—*Evening Post*.

### **With Warren at Bunker Hill. A Story of the Siege of**

Boston. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, ornamental cloth, olive edges, illustrated, price \$1.50.

"This is a tale of the siege of Boston, which opens on the day after the doings at Lexington and Concord, with a description of home life in Boston, introduces the reader to the British camp at Charlestown, shows Gen. Warren at home, describes what a boy thought of the battle of Bunker Hill, and closes with the raising of the siege. The three heroes, George Wentworth, Ben Scarlett and an old ropemaker, incur the enmity of a young Tory, who causes them many adventures the boys will like to read."—*Detroit Free Press*.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

### With the Swamp Fox. The Story of General Marion's

Spies. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

This story deals with General Francis Marion's heroic struggle in the Carolinas. General Marion's arrival to take command of these brave men and rough riders is pictured as a boy might have seen it, and although the story is devoted to what the lads did, the Swamp Fox is ever present in the mind of the reader.

### On the Kentucky Frontier. A Story of the Fighting

Pioneers of the West. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.

In the history of our country there is no more thrilling story than that of the work done on the Mississippi river by a handful of frontiersmen. Mr. Otis takes the reader on that famous expedition from the arrival of Major Clarke's force at Corn Island, until Kaskaskia was captured. He relates that part of Simon Kenton's life history which is not usually touched upon either by the historian or the story teller. This is one of the most entertaining books for young people which has been published.

### Sarah Dillard's Ride. A Story of South Carolina in

1780. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"This book deals with the Carolinas in 1780, giving a wealth of detail of the Mountain Men who struggled so valiantly against the king's troops. Major Ferguson is the prominent British officer of the story, which is told as though coming from a youth who experienced these adventures. In this way the famous ride of Sarah Dillard is brought out as an incident of the plot."—*Boston Journal*.

### A Tory Plot. A Story of the Attempt to Kill General

Washington. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"'A Tory Plot' is the story of two lads who overhear something of the plot originated during the Revolution by Gov. Tryon to capture or murder Washington. They communicate their knowledge to Gen. Putnam and are commissioned by him to play the role of detectives in the matter. They do so, and meet with many adventures and hair-breadth escapes. The boys are, of course, mythical, but they serve to enable the author to put into very attractive shape much valuable knowledge concerning one phase of the Revolution."—*Pittsburgh Times*.

### A Traitor's Escape. A Story of the Attempt to Seize

Benedict Arnold. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"This is a tale with stirring scenes depicted in each chapter, bringing clearly before the mind the glorious deeds of the early settlers in this country. In an historical work dealing with this country's past, no plot can hold the attention closer than this one, which describes the attempt and partial success of Benedict Arnold's escape to New York, where he remained as the guest of Sir Henry Clinton. All those who actually figured in the arrest of the traitor, as well as Gen. Washington, are included as characters."—*Albany Union*.

### A Cruise with Paul Jones. A Story of Naval Warfare

in 1776. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"This story takes up that portion of Paul Jones' adventurous life when he was hovering off the British coast, watching for an opportunity to strike the enemy a blow. It deals more particularly with his descent upon Whitehaven, the seizure of Lady Selkirk's plate, and the famous battle with the Drake. The boy who figures in the tale is one who was taken from a derelict by Paul Jones shortly after this particular cruise was begun."—*Chicago Inter-Ocean*.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

### Corporal Lige's Recruit. A Story of Crown Point and

Ticonderoga. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"In 'Corporal Lige's Recruit,' Mr. Otis tells the amusing story of an old soldier, proud of his record, who had served the king in '58, and who takes the lad, Isaac Rice, as his 'personal recruit.' The lad acquits himself superbly. Col. Ethan Allen 'in the name of God and the continental congress,' infuses much martial spirit into the narrative, which will arouse the keenest interest as it proceeds. Crown Point, Ticonderoga, Benedict Arnold and numerous other famous historical names appear in this dramatic tale."—*Boston Globe*.

### Morgan, the Jersey Spy. A Story of the Siege of York-

town in 1781. By JAMES OTIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"The two lads who are utilized by the author to emphasize the details of the work done during that memorable time were real boys who lived on the banks of the York river, and who aided the Jersey spy in his dangerous occupation. In the guise of fishermen the lads visit Yorktown, are suspected of being spies, and put under arrest. Morgan risks his life to save them. The final escape, the thrilling encounter with a squad of red coats, when they are exposed equally to the bullets of friends and foes, told in a masterly fashion, makes of this volume one of the most entertaining books of the year."—*Inter-Ocean*.

### The Young Scout: The Story of a West Point Lieu-

tenant. By EDWARD S. ELLIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

The crafty Apache chief Geronimo but a few years ago was the most terrible scourge of the southwest border. The author has woven, in a tale of thrilling interest, all the incidents of Geronimo's last raid. The hero is Lieutenant James Decker, a recent graduate of West Point. Ambitious to distinguish himself the young man takes many a desperate chance against the enemy and on more than one occasion narrowly escapes with his life. In our opinion Mr. Ellis is the best writer Indian stories now before the public.

### Adrift in the Wilds: The Adventures of Two Ship-

wrecked Boys. By EDWARD S. ELLIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Elwood Brandon and Howard Lawrence are en route for San Francisco. Off the coast of California the steamer takes fire. The two boys reach the shore with several of the passengers. Young Brandon becomes separated from his party and is captured by hostile Indians, but is afterwards rescued. This is a very entertaining narrative of Southern California.

### A Young Hero; or, Fighting to Win. By EDWARD S.

ELLIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

This story tells how a valuable solid silver service was stolen from the Misses Perkinpine, two very old and simple minded ladies. Fred Sheldon, the hero of this story, undertakes to discover the thieves and have them arrested. After much time spent in detective work, he succeeds in discovering the silver plate and winning the reward. The story is told in Mr. Ellis' most fascinating style. Every boy will be glad to read this delightful book.

### Lost in the Rockies. A Story of Adventure in the

Rocky Mountains. By EDWARD S. ELLIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.

Incident succeeds incident, and adventure is piled upon adventure, and at the end the reader, be he boy or man, will have experienced breathless enjoyment in this romantic story describing many adventures in the Rockies and among the Indians.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York,

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

**A Jaunt Through Java:** The Story of a Journey to the Sacred Mountain. By EDWARD S. ELLIS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

The interest of this story is found in the thrilling adventures of two cousins, Hermon and Eustace Hadley, on their trip across the island of Java, from Samarang to the Sacred Mountain. In a land where the Royal Bengal tiger, the rhinoceros, and other fierce beasts are to be met with, it is but natural that the heroes of this book should have a lively experience. There is not a dull page in the book.

**The Boy Patriot.** A Story of Jack, the Young Friend of Washington. By EDWARD S. ELLIS. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, illustrated, price \$1.50.

"There are adventures of all kinds for the hero and his friends, whose pluck and ingenuity in extricating themselves from awkward fixes are always equal to the occasion. It is an excellent story full of honest, manly, patriotic efforts on the part of the hero. A very vivid description of the battle of Trenton is also found in this story."—*Journal of Education*.

**A Yankee Lad's Pluck.** How Bert Larkin Saved his Father's Ranch in Porto Rico. By WM. P. CHIPMAN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Bert Larkin, the hero of the story, early excites our admiration, and is altogether a fine character such as boys will delight in, whilst the story of his numerous adventures is very graphically told. This will, we think, prove one of the most popular boys' books this season."—*Gazette*.

**A Brave Defense.** A Story of the Massacre at Fort Griswold in 1781. By WILLIAM P. CHIPMAN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Perhaps no more gallant fight against fearful odds took place during the Revolutionary War than that at Fort Griswold, Groton Heights, Conn., in 1781. The boys are real boys who were actually on the muster rolls, either at Fort Trumbull on the New London side, or of Fort Griswold on the Groton side of the Thames. The youthful reader who follows Halsey Sanford and Levi Dart and Tom Malleson, and their equally brave comrades, through their thrilling adventures will be learning something more than historical facts; they will be imbibing lessons of fidelity, of bravery, of heroism, and of manliness, which must prove serviceable in the arena of life.

**The Young Minuteman.** A Story of the Capture of General Prescott in 1777. By WILLIAM P. CHIPMAN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

This story is based upon actual events which occurred during the British occupation of the waters of Narragansett Bay. Darius Wale and William Northrop belong to "the coast patrol." The story is a strong one, dealing only with actual events. There is, however, no lack of thrilling adventure, and every lad who is fortunate enough to obtain the book will find not only that his historical knowledge is increased, but that his own patriotism and love of country are deepened.

**For the Temple:** A Tale of the Fall of Jerusalem. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by S. J. SOLOMON. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Mr. Henty's graphic prose picture of the hopeless Jewish resistance to Roman sway adds another leaf to his record of the famous wars of the world. The book is one of Mr. Henty's cleverest efforts."—*Graphic*.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

### **Roy Gilbert's Search: A Tale of the Great Lakes.** By

WM. P. CHIPMAN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

A deep mystery hangs over the parentage of Roy Gilbert. He arranges with two schoolmates to make a tour of the Great Lakes on a steam launch. The three boys visit many points of interest on the lakes. Afterwards the lads rescue an elderly gentleman and a lady from a sinking yacht. Later on the boys narrowly escape with their lives. The hero is a manly, self-reliant boy, whose adventures will be followed with interest.

### **The Slate Picker: The Story of a Boy's Life in the**

Coal Mines. By HARRY PRENTICE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

This is a story of a boy's life in the coal mines of Pennsylvania. Ben Burton, the hero, had a hard road to travel, but by grit and energy he advanced step by step until he found himself called upon to fill the position of chief engineer of the Kohinoor Coal Company. This is a book of extreme interest to every boy reader.

### **The Boy Cruisers; or, Paddling in Florida.** By Sr.

GEORGE RATHBORNE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00

Andrew George and Rowland Carter start on a canoe trip along the Gulf coast, from Key West to Tampa, Florida. Their first adventure is with a pair of rascals who steal their boats. Next they run into a gale in the Gulf. After that they have a lively time with alligators and Andrew gets into trouble with a band of Seminole Indians. Mr. Rathborne knows just how to interest the boys, and lads who are in search of a rare treat will do well to read this entertaining story.

### **Captured by Zulus: A Story of Trapping in Africa.**

By HARRY PRENTICE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

This story details the adventures of two lads, Dick Elsworth and Bob Harvey, in the wilds of South Africa. By stratagem the Zulus capture Dick and Bob and take them to their principal kraal or village. The lads escape death by digging their way out of the prison hut by night. They are pursued, but the Zulus finally give up pursuit. Mr. Prentice tells exactly how wild-beast collectors secure specimens on their native stamping grounds, and these descriptions make very entertaining reading.

### **Tom the Ready; or, Up from the Lowest.** By RAN-

DOLPH HILL. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

This is a dramatic narrative of the unaided rise of a fearless, ambitious boy from the lowest round of fortune's ladder to wealth and the governorship of his native State. Tom Seacomb begins life with a purpose, and eventually overcomes those who oppose him. How he manages to win the battle is told by Mr. Hill in a masterful way that thrills the reader and holds his attention and sympathy to the end.

### **Captain Kidd's Gold: The True Story of an Adventurous Sailor Boy.** By JAMES FRANKLIN FITTS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

There is something fascinating to the average youth in the very idea of buried treasure. A vision arises before his eyes of swarthy Portuguese and Spanish rascals, with black beards and gleaming eyes. There were many famous sea rovers, but none more celebrated than Capt. Kidd. Paul Jones Garry inherits a document which locates a considerable treasure buried by two of Kidd's crew. The hero of this book is an ambitious, persevering lad, of salt-water New England ancestry, and his efforts to reach the island and secure the money form one of the most absorbing tales for our youth that has come from the press.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

**The Boy Explorers: The Adventures of Two Boys in Alaska.** By HARRY PRENTICE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Two boys, Raymond and Spencer Manning, travel to Alaska to join their father in search of their uncle. On their arrival at Sitka the boys with an Indian guide set off across the mountains. The trip is fraught with perils that test the lads' courage to the utmost. All through their exciting adventures the lads demonstrate what can be accomplished by pluck and resolution, and their experience makes one of the most interesting tales ever written.

**The Island Treasure; or, Harry Darrel's Fortune.**

By FRANK H. CONVERSE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Harry Darrel, having received a nautical training on a school-ship, is bent on going to sea. A runaway horse changes his prospects. Harry saves Dr. Gregg from drowning and afterward becomes sailing-master of a sloop yacht. Mr. Converse's stories possess a charm of their own which is appreciated by lads who delight in good healthy tales that smack of salt water.

**Guy Harris: The Runaway.** By HARRY CASTLEMON.

12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Guy Harris lived in a small city on the shore of one of the Great Lakes. He is persuaded to go to sea, and gets a glimpse of the rough side of life in a sailor's boarding house. He ships on a vessel and for five months leads a hard life. The book will interest boys generally on account of its graphic style. This is one of Castlemon's most attractive stories.

**Julian Mortimer: A Brave Boy's Struggle for Home and Fortune.** By HARRY CASTLEMON. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.

The scene of the story lies west of the Mississippi River, in the days when emigrants made their perilous way across the great plains to the land of gold. There is an attack upon the wagon train by a large party of Indians. Our hero is a lad of uncommon nerve and pluck. Befriended by a stalwart trapper, a real rough diamond, our hero achieves the most happy results.

**By Pike and Dyke: A Tale of the Rise of the Dutch**

Republic. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by MAYNARD BROWN. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Boys with a turn for historical research will be enchanted with the book, while the rest who only care for adventure will be students in spite of themselves."—*St. James's Gazette*.

**St. George for England: A Tale of Cressy and Poi-**

tiers. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"A story of very great interest for boys. In his own forcible style the author has endeavored to show that determination and enthusiasm can accomplish marvellous results; and that courage is generally accompanied by magnanimity and gentleness."—*Fall Mall Gazette*.

**Captain Bayley's Heir: A Tale of the Gold Fields of**

California. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by H. M. PAGET. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Mr. Henty is careful to mingle instruction with entertainment; and the humorous touches, especially in the sketch of John Holl, the Westminster dustman, Dickens himself could hardly have excelled."—*Christian Leader*.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

### **Budd Boyd's Triumph; or, The Boy Firm of Fox Island.**

By WILLIAM P. CHIPMAN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

The scene of this story is laid on the upper part of Narragansett Bay, and the leading incidents have a strong salt-water flavor. The two boys, Budd Boyd and Judd Floyd, being ambitious and clear sighted, form a partnership to catch and sell fish. Budd's pluck and good sense carry him through many troubles. In following the career of the boy firm of Boyd & Floyd, the youthful reader will find a useful lesson—that industry and perseverance are bound to lead to ultimate success.

### **Lost in the Canyon: Sam Willett's Adventures on the**

Great Colorado. By ALFRED R. CALHOUN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.

This story hinges on a fortune left to Sam Willett, the hero, and the fact that it will pass to a disreputable relative if the lad dies before he shall have reached his majority. The story of his father's peril and of Sam's desperate trip down the great canyon on a raft, and how the party finally escape from their perils is described in a graphic style that stamps Mr. Calhoun as a master of his art.

### **Captured by Apes: The Wonderful Adventures of a**

Young Animal Trainer. By HARRY PRENTICE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated. price \$1.00.

Philip Garland, a young animal collector and trainer, sets sail for Eastern seas in quest of a new stock of living curiosities. The vessel is wrecked off the coast of Borneo, and young Garland is cast ashore on a small island, and captured by the apes that overrun the place. Very novel indeed is the way by which the young man escapes death. Mr. Prentice is a writer of undoubted skill.

### **Under Drake's Flag: A Tale of the Spanish Main.**

By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"There is not a dull chapter, nor, indeed, a dull page in the book; but the author has so carefully worked up his subject that the exciting deeds of his heroes are never incongruous nor absurd."—*Observer*.

### **By Sheer Pluck: A Tale of the Ashanti War. By**

G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

The author has woven, in a tale of thrilling interest, all the details of the Ashanti campaign, of which he was himself a witness.

"Mr. Henty keeps up his reputation as a writer of boys' stories. 'By Sheer Pluck' will be eagerly read."—*Athenæum*.

### **With Lee in Virginia: A Story of the American Civil**

War. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"One of the best stories for lads which Mr. Henty has yet written. The picture is full of life and color, and the stirring and romantic incidents are skillfully blended with the personal interest and charm of the story."—*Standard*.

### **By England's Aid; or, The Freeing of the Netherlands**

(1585-1604). By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by ALFRED PEARSE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"It is an admirable book for youngsters. It overflows with stirring incident and exciting adventure, and the color of the era and of the scene are finely reproduced. The illustrations add to its attractiveness."—*Boston Gazette*.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.



## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

### By Right of Conquest; or, With Cortez in Mexico.

By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by W. S. STACEY. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.50.

"The conquest of Mexico by a small band of resolute men under the magnificent leadership of Cortez is always rightfully ranked among the most romantic and daring exploits in history. 'By Right of Conquest' is the nearest approach to a perfectly successful historical tale that Mr. Henty has yet published."—*Academy*.

### For Name and Fame; or, Through Afghan Passes.

By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Not only a rousing story, replete with all the varied forms of excitement of a campaign, but, what is still more useful, an account of a territory and its inhabitants which must for a long time possess a supreme interest for Englishmen, as being the key to our Indian Empire."—*Glasgow Herald*.

### The Bravest of the Brave; or, With Peterborough in

Spain. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by H. M. PAGET. 12mo cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Mr. Henty never loses sight of the moral purpose of his work—to enforce the doctrine of courage and truth, mercy and loving kindness, as indispensable to the making of a gentleman. Boys will read 'The Bravest of the Brave' with pleasure and profit; of that we are quite sure."—*Daily Telegraph*.

### The Cat of Bubastes: A Story of Ancient Egypt. By

G. A. HENTY. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"The story, from the critical moment of the killing of the sacred cat to the perilous exodus into Asia with which it closes, is very skillfully constructed and full of exciting adventures. It is admirably illustrated."—*Saturday Review*.

### Bonnie Prince Charlie: A Tale of Fontenoy and Cul-

loden. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Ronald, the hero, is very like the hero of 'Quentin Durward.' The lad's journey across France, and his hairbreadth escapes, makes up as good a narrative of the kind as we have ever read. For freshness of treatment and variety of incident Mr. Henty has surpassed himself."—*Spectator*.

### With Clive in India; or, The Beginnings of an Empire.

By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"He has taken a period of Indian history of the most vital importance, and he has embroidered on the historical facts a story which of itself is deeply interesting. Young people assuredly will be delighted with the volume."—*Scotsman*.

### In the Reign of Terror: The Adventures of a West-

minster Boy. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by J. SCHÖNBERG. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Harry Sandwith, the Westminster boy, may fairly be said to beat Mr. Henty's record. His adventures will delight boys by the audacity and peril they depict. The story is one of Mr. Henty's best."—*Saturday Review*.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

**The Lion of the North: A Tale of Gustavus Adolphus and the Wars of Religion.** By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by JOHN SCHÖNBERG. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"A praiseworthy attempt to interest British youth in the great deeds of the Scotch Brigade in the wars of Gustavus Adolphus. Mackey, Hepburn, and Munro live again in Mr. Henty's pages, as those deserve to live whose disciplined bands formed really the germ of the modern British army."—*Athenæum*.

**The Dragon and the Raven; or, The Days of King Alfred.** By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by C. J. STANILAND. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

In this story the author gives an account of the fierce struggle between Saxon and Dane for supremacy in England, and presents a vivid picture of the misery and ruin to which the country was reduced by the ravages of the sea-wolves. The story is treated in a manner most attractive to the boyish reader."—*Athenæum*.

**The Young Carthaginian: A Story of the Times of Hannibal.** By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by C. J. STANILAND. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Well constructed and vividly told. From first to last nothing stays the interest of the narrative. It bears us along as on a stream whose current varies in direction, but never loses its force."—*Saturday Review*.

**In Freedom's Cause: A Story of Wallace and Bruce.** By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"It is written in the author's best style. Full of the wildest and most remarkable achievements, it is a tale of great interest, which a boy, once he has begun it, will not willingly put one side."—*The Schoolmaster*.

**With Wolfe in Canada; or, The Winning of a Continent.** By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"A model of what a boys' story-book should be. Mr. Henty has a great power of infusing into the dead facts of history new life, and as no pains are spared by him to ensure accuracy in historic details, his books supply useful aids to study as well as amusement."—*School Guardian*.

**True to the Old Flag: A Tale of the American War of Independence.** By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Does justice to the pluck and determination of the British soldiers during the unfortunate struggle against American emancipation. The son of an American loyalist, who remains true to our flag, falls among the hostile red-skins in that very Huron country which has been endeared to us by the exploits of Hawkeye and Chingachgook."—*The Times*.

**A Final Reckoning: A Tale of Bush Life in Australia.** By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by W. B. WOLLEN. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"All boys will read this story with eager and unflagging interest. The episodes are in Mr. Henty's very best vein—graphic, exciting, realistic; and, as in all Mr. Henty's books, the tendency is to the formation of an honorable, manly, and even heroic character."—*Birmingham Post*.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

**The Lion of St. Mark:** A Tale of Venice in the Fourteenth Century. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Every boy should read 'The Lion of St. Mark.' Mr. Henty has never produced a story more delightful, more wholesome, or more vivacious."—*Saturday Review*.

**Facing Death; or, The Hero of the Vaughan Pit.** A Tale of the Coal Mines. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"The tale is well written and well illustrated, and there is much reality in the characters. If any father, clergyman, or schoolmaster is on the lookout for a good book to give as a present to a boy who is worth his salt, this is the book we would recommend."—*Standard*.

**Maori and Settler:** A Story of the New Zealand War. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by ALFRED PEARSE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"In the adventures among the Maoris, there are many breathless moments in which the odds seem hopelessly against the party, but they succeed in establishing themselves happily in one of the pleasant New Zealand valleys. It is brimful of adventure, of humorous and interesting conversation, and vivid pictures of colonial life."—*Schoolmaster*.

**One of the 28th:** A Tale of Waterloo. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by W. H. OVEREND. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Written with Homeric vigor and heroic inspiration. It is graphic, picturesque, and dramatically effective . . . shows us Mr. Henty at his best and brightest. The adventures will hold a boy enthralled as he rushes through them with breathless interest 'from cover to cover.'"—*Observer*.

**Orange and Green:** A Tale of the Boyne and Limerick. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by GORDON BROWNE. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"The narrative is free from the vice of prejudice, and ripples with life as if what is being described were really passing before the eye."—*Belfast News-Letter*.

**Through the Fray:** A Story of the Luddite Riots. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations by H. M. PAGET. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Mr. Henty inspires a love and admiration for straightforwardness, truth and courage. This is one of the best of the many good books Mr. Henty has produced, and deserves to be classed with his 'Facing Death.'"—*Standard*.

**The Young Midshipman:** A Story of the Bombardment of Alexandria. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

A coast fishing lad, by an act of heroism, secures the interest of a shipowner, who places him as an apprentice on board one of his ships. In company with two of his fellow-apprentices he is left behind, at Alexandria, in the hands of the revolted Egyptian troops, and is present through the bombardment and the scenes of riot and bloodshed which accompanied it.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

**In Times of Peril. A Tale of India.** By G. A.

HENTY. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

The hero of the story early excites our admiration, and is altogether a fine character such as boys will delight in, whilst the story of the campaign is very graphically told."—*St. James's Gazette*.

**The Cornet of Horse: A Tale of Marlborough's Wars.**

By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.

"Mr. Henty not only concocts a thrilling tale, he weaves fact and fiction together with so skillful a hand that the reader cannot help acquiring a just and clear view of that fierce and terrible struggle known as the Crimean War."—*Athenæum*.

**The Young Franc-Tireurs: Their Adventures in the**

Franco-Prussian War. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"A capital book for boys. It is bright and readable, and full of good sense and manliness. It teaches pluck and patience in adversity, and shows that right living leads to success."—*Observer*.

**The Young Colonists: A Story of Life and War in**

South Africa. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"No boy needs to have any story of Henty's recommended to him, and parents who do not know and buy them for their boys should be ashamed of themselves. Those to whom he is yet unknown could not make a better beginning than with this book.

**The Young Buglers. A Tale of the Peninsular War.**

By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.

"Mr. Henty is a giant among boys' writers, and his books are sufficiently popular to be sure of a welcome anywhere. In stirring interest, this is quite up to the level of Mr. Henty's former historical tales."—*Saturday Review*.

**Sturdy and Strong; or, How George Andrews Made his**

Way. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"The history of a hero of everyday life, whose love of truth, clothing of modesty, and innate pluck, carry him, naturally, from poverty to affluence. George Andrews is an example of character with nothing to cavil at, and stands as a good instance of chivalry in domestic life."—*The Empire*.

**Among Malay Pirates. A Story of Adventure and**

Peril. By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Incident succeeds incident, and adventure is piled upon adventure, and at the end the reader, be he boy or man, will have experienced breathless enjoyment in a romantic story that must have taught him much at its close."—*Army and Navy Gazette*.

**Jack Archer. A Tale of the Crimea.** By G. A.

HENTY. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Mr. Henty not only concocts a thrilling tale, he weaves fact and fiction together with so skillful a hand that the reader cannot help acquiring a just and clear view of that fierce and terrible struggle."—*Athenæum*.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

### Friends, Though Divided. A Tale of the Civil War.

By G. A. HENTY. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.

"It has a good plot; it abounds in action; the scenes are equally spirited and realistic, and we can only say we have read it with much pleasure from first to last."—*Times*.

### Out on the Pampas; or, The Young Settlers. By

G. A. HENTY. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"A really noble story, which adult readers will find to the full as satisfying as the boys. Lucky boys! to have such a caterer as Mr. G. A. Henty."—*Black and White*.

### The Boy Knight: A Tale of the Crusades. By G. A.

HENTY. With illustrations. 12mo, cloth, olive edges, price \$1.00.

"Of stirring episode there is no lack. The book, with its careful accuracy and its descriptions of all the chief battles, will give many a school-boy his first real understanding of a very important period of history."—*St. James's Gazette*.

### The Wreck of the Golden Fleece. The Story of a North

Sea Fisher Boy. By ROBERT LEIGHTON. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.

A description of life on the wild North Sea,—the hero being a parson's son who is appreciated on board a Lowestoft fishing lugger. The lad has to suffer many buffets from his shipmates, while the storms and dangers which he braved on board the "North Star" are set forth with minute knowledge and intense power. The wreck of the "Golden Fleece" forms the climax to a thrilling series of desperate mischances.

### Olaf the Glorious. A Story of the Viking Age. By

ROBERT LEIGHTON. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

This story of Olaf the Glorious, King of Norway, opens with the incident of his being found by his uncle living as a bond-slave in Esthonia; then come his adventures as a Viking and his raids upon the coasts of Scotland and England, his victorious battle against the English at Maldon in Essex, his being bought off by Ethelred the Unready, and his conversion to Christianity. He then returns to Pagan Norway, is accepted as king, and converts his people to the Christian faith.

### To Greenland and the Pole. A story of Adventure in

the Arctic Regions. By GORDON STABLES. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.

The unflinching fascination of Arctic venturing is presented in this story with new vividness. It deals with skilöbning in the north of Scotland, deer-hunting in Norway, sealing in the Arctic Seas, bear-stalking on the ice-floes, the hardships of a journey across Greenland, and a successful voyage to the back of the North Pole. This is, indeed, a real sea-yarn by a real sailor, and the tone is as bright and wholesome as the adventures are numerous.

### Yussuf the Guide. A Story of Adventure in Asia

Minor. By GEORGE MANVILLE FENN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

This story deals with the stirring incidents in the career of a lad who has been almost given over by the doctors, but who rapidly recovers health and strength in a journey through Asia Minor. The adventures are many, and culminate in the travellers being snowed up for the winter in the mountains, from which they escape while their captors are waiting for the ransom that does not come.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-53 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

**Grettir the Outlaw.** A Story of Iceland. By S. BAR-  
ING-GOULD. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"This is the boys' book of the year. That is, of course, as much as to say that it will do for men grown as well as juniors. It is told in simple, straightforward English, as all stories should be, and it has a freshness and freedom which make it irresistible."—*National Observer*.

**Two Thousand Years Ago.** The Adventures of a  
Roman Boy. By A. J. CHURCH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Prof. Church has in this story sought to revivify that most interesting period, the last days of the Roman Republic. The book is extremely entertaining as well as useful; there is a wonderful freshness in the Roman scenes and characters."—*Times*.

**Nat the Naturalist.** A Boy's Adventure in the East-  
ern Seas. By GEORGE MANVILLE FENN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1

Nat and his uncle Dick go on a voyage to the remoter islands of the Eastern seas, and their adventures are told in a truthful and vastly interesting fashion. The descriptions of Mr. Ebony, their black comrade, and of the scenes of savage life, are full of genuine humor.

**The Log of the Flying Fish.** A Story of Peril and  
Adventure. By HARRY COLLINGWOOD. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.

"This story is full of even more vividly recounted adventures than those which charmed so many boy readers in 'Pirate Island' and 'Congo Rovers.' . . . There is a thrilling adventure on the precipices of Mount Everest, when the ship floats off and providentially returns by force of 'gravitation.' "—*Academy*.

**The Congo Rovers.** A Story of the Slave Squadron.  
By HARRY COLLINGWOOD. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"The scene of this tale is laid on the west coast of Africa, and in the lower reaches of the Congo; the characteristic scenery of the great river being delineated with wonderful accuracy. Mr. Collingwood carries us off for another cruise at sea, in 'The Congo Rovers,' and boys will need no pressing to join the daring crew, which seeks adventures and meets with any number of them."—*The Times*.

**Boris the Bear Hunter.** A Tale of Peter the Great and  
His Times. By FRED WISHAW. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"This is a capital story. The characters are marked and lifelike, and it is full of incident and adventure."—*Standard*.

**Michael Strogoff; or, The Courier of the Czar.** By  
JULES VERNE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"The story is full of originality and vigor. The characters are lifelike, there is plenty of stirring incident, the interest is sustained throughout, and every boy will enjoy following the fortunes of the hero."—*Journal of Education*.

**Mother Carey's Chicken.** Her Voyage to the Unknown  
Isle. By GEORGE MANVILLE FENN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Undoubtedly one of the best Mr. Fenn has written. The incidents are of thrilling interest, while the characters are drawn with a care and completeness rarely found in a boy's book."—*Literary World*.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

**Dick Sand; or, A Captain at Fifteen.** By JULES

VERNE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Jules Verne himself never constructed a more marvellous tale. It contains the strongly marked features that are always conspicuous in his stories—a racy humor, the manly vigor of his sentiment, and wholesome moral lessons."—*Christian Leader*.

**Erling the Bold. A Tale of the Norse Sea Kings.**

By R. M. BALLANTYNE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"This volume makes a really fascinating book, worthy of its telling title. There is, we venture to say, not a dull chapter in the book, not a page which will not bear a second reading."—*Guardian*.

**Masterman Ready; or, The Wreck of the Pacific.** By

CAPTAIN MARRYAT. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"As racy a tale of life at sea and adventure as we have met with for some time. . . . Altogether the sort of book that boys will revel in."—*Athenæum*.

**The Green Mountain Boys. A Tale of the Early Settlement of Vermont.** By D. P. THOMPSON. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1

A story of very great interest for boys. In his own forcible style the author has endeavored to show that determination and patriotic enthusiasm can accomplish marvellous results. This story gives a graphic account of the early settlers of Vermont, and their patriotic efforts in defending their homes from the invasions of enemies.

**Every Inch a Sailor.** By GORDON STABLES. 12mo

cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"A story which is quite as good in its way as 'Treasure Island,' and is full of adventure of a stirring yet most natural kind. Although it is primarily a boys' book, it is a real godsend to the elderly reader."—*Evening Times*.

**The Golden Galleon. A Narrative of Adventure on**

Her Majesty's Ship the *Revenge*. By ROBERT LEIGHTON. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"This story should add considerably to Mr. Leighton's high reputation. Excellent in every respect, it contains every variety of incident. The plot is very cleverly devised, and the types of the North Sea sailors are capital."—*The Times*.

**The Gorilla Hunters. A Tale of the Wilds of Africa.**

By R. M. BALLANTYNE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"We conscientiously believe that boys will find it capital reading. It is full of incident and mystery, and the mystery is kept up to the last moment. It is full of stirring adventure, daring and many escapes; and it has a historical interest."—*Times*.

**Gascoyne the Sandalwood Trader.** By R. M. BAL-

LANTYNE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"One of the best stories of seafaring life and adventure which have appeared this season. Entertaining in the highest degree from beginning to end, and full of adventure which is all the livelier for its close connection with history."—*Spectator*.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

**Two Years Before the Mast.** A Personal Narrative of Life at Sea. By R. H. DANA, JR. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"One of the very best books for boys that we have seen for a long time: its author stands far in advance of any other writer for boys as a teller of stories of the sea."—*The Standard*.

**The Young Rajah.** A Story of Indian Life. By W. H. G. KINGSTON. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"This story will place the author at once in the front rank. It is full of life and adventure, and the interest is sustained without a break from first to last."—*Standard*.

**How Jack Mackenzie Won His Epauettes.** A Story of the Crimean War. By GORDON STABLES. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"This must rank among the few undeniably good boys' books. He will be a very dull boy indeed who lays it down without wishing that it had gone on for at least 100 pages more."—*Mail*.

**The King's Pardon.** A Story of Land and Sea. By ROBERT OVERTON. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"An excellent story, the interest being sustained from first to last. This is, both in its intention and the way the story is told, one of the best books of its kind which has come before us this year."—*Saturday Review*.

**Under the Lone Star.** A Story of the Revolution in Nicaragua. By HERBERT HAYNES. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"We have not of late come across a historical fiction, whether intended for boys or for men, which deserves to be so heartily and unreservedly praised as regards plot, incidents, and spirit as this book. It is its author's masterpiece as yet."—*Spectator*.

**Geoff and Jim: A Story of School Life.** By ISMAY THORN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"This is a prettily told story of the life spent by two motherless bairns at a small preparatory school. Both Geoff and Jim are very lovable characters, only Jim is the more so; and the scrapes he gets into and the trials he endures will, no doubt, interest a large circle of young readers."—*Church Times*.

**Jack: A Topsy Turvy Story.** By C. M. CRAWLEY-BOEVEY. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"The illustrations deserve particular mention, as they add largely to the interest of this amusing volume for children. Jack falls asleep with his mind full of the subject of the fishpond, and is very much surprised presently to find himself an inhabitant of Waterworld, where he goes through wonderful and edifying adventures. A handsome and pleasant book."—*Literary World*.

**Black Beauty.** The Autobiography of a Horse. By ANNA SEWELL. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

This is the life story of a horse; how he was ill treated and well cared for. The experiences of Black Beauty, Ginger, and Merrylegs are extremely interesting. Wherever children are, whether boys or girls, there this Autobiography should be. It inculcates habits of kindness to all members of the animal creation. The literary merit of the book is excellent.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.



## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

**Mopsa the Fairy.** By JEAN INGELOW. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Mrs. Ingelow is, to our mind, the most charming of all living writers for children, and 'Mopsa' alone ought to give her a kind of pre-emptive right to the love and gratitude of our young folks. It requires genius to conceive a purely imaginary work which must of necessity deal with the supernatural, without running into a mere riot of fantastic absurdity; but genius Mrs. Ingelow has, and the story of 'Jack' is as careless and joyous, but as delicate as a picture of childhood."—*Eclectic*.

**Carrots: Just a Little Boy.** By MRS. MOLESWORTH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"One of the cleverest and most pleasing stories it has been our good fortune to meet with for some time. Carrots and his sister are delightful little beings, whom to read about is at once to become very fond of. A genuine children's book; we've seen 'em seize it, and read it greedily. Children are first-rate critics, and thoroughly appreciate Walter Crane's illustrations."—*Funch*.

**Larry's Luck.** By the author of "Miss Toosey's Mission." 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"It is believed that this story, by this favorably known author of 'Miss Toosey's Mission,' will be found both highly interesting and instructive to the young. Whether the readers are nine years old, or twice as old, they must enjoy this pretty volume."—*The Examiner*.

**A Child's Christmas: A Sketch of Boy Life.** By MRS. MOLESWORTH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"This is another of those delightful juvenile stories of which this author has written so many. It is a fascinating little book, with a charming plot, a sweet, pure atmosphere, and teaches a wholesome moral in the most winning manner."—*Gazette*.

**Chunk, Fusky and Snout.** A Story of Wild Pigs for Little People. By GERALD YOUNG. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"The story is an extremely interesting one, full of incident, told in a quiet, healthful way, and with a great deal of pleasantly interferred information about wild pigs and their ways. It is sure to interest both boys and girls."—*Christian Union*.

**Daddy's Boy.** By L. T. MEADE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"A charming story of child life. Little Sir Rowland is one of the most fascinating of the misunderstood child heroes of the day. The quaint doings and imaginings of this gentle, lovable, but highly original child are introduced by Mrs. Meade, with all her accustomed pathos."—*Guardian*.

**Adventures of Prince Prigio.** By ANDREW LANG. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"This book has so much charm of style and good writing that it will be eagerly read by many other than the young folk for whom it is intended."—*Black and White*.

**A Flock of Four.** A Story for Boys and Girls. By ISMAY THORN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"As a gift book for boys it is among the best new books of the kind. The story is interesting and natural, from first to last."—*Gazette*.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

**A Flat Iron for a Farthing.** The Story of an Only Son. By JULIANA HORATIA EWING. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"A very good book it is, full of adventure, graphically told. The style is just what it should be; simple but not bold, full of pleasant humor, and with some pretty touches of feeling. Like all Mrs. Ewing's tales, it is sound, sensible, and wholesome."—*Times*.

**The Greek Heroes.** Fairy Tales for My Children. By CHARLES KINGSLEY. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"We do not think these heroic stories have ever been more attractively told. . . . There is a deep under-current of religious feeling traceable throughout its pages which is sure to influence young readers powerfully. One of the children's books that will surely become a classic."—*London Review*.

**Jackanapes.** By JULIANA HORATIA EWING. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"This is one of Mrs. Ewing's charming little stories for young children. The narrative . . . is full of interest for its real grace and delicacy, and the exquisiteness and purity of the English in which it is written."—*Boston Advertiser*.

**Princess and Curdie.** By GEORGE MACDONALD. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"One of the cleverest and most pleasing stories it has been our good fortune to meet with for some time. The Princess and Curdie are delightful little beings, whom to read about is at once to become very fond of."—*Examiner*.

**Peter the Pilgrim.** The Story of a Boy and His Pet Rabbit. By L. T. MEADE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Little Peter, with his soft heart, clever head, and brave spirit is no morbid presentment of the angelic child 'too good to live,' and who is certainly a nuisance on earth, but a charming creature, if not a portrait, whom it is a privilege to meet even in fiction."—*The Academy*.

**We and the World.** A Story for Boys. By JULIANA HORATIA EWING. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"The author has evidently studied the ways and tastes of children and got at the secret of amusing them; and has succeeded in what is not so easy a task as it may seem—in producing a really good children's book."—*Daily Telegraph*.

**Little Ivan's Hero.** A Story of Child Life. By HELEN MILMAN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"We should imagine those queer folk indeed who could not read this story with eager interest and pleasure, be they boys or girls, young or old. We highly commend the style in which the book is written, and the spirit which pervades it."—*World*.

**Dick, Marjorie and Fidge.** The Wonderful Adventures of Three Little People. By G. E. FARROW. 12mo, cloth, illust'd, price 75c.

" . . . To the young, for whom it is especially intended, this is a most interesting book of adventures, well told, and a pleasant book to take up when their wish is to while away a weary half-hour. We have seen no prettier gift-book for a long time."—*Athenaeum*.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR BOYS.

**A Wonder Book: For Boys and Girls.** Comprising Stories of Classical Fables. By NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"A beautiful little story. It will be read with delight by every child into whose hands it is placed."—*Gazette*.

**My Dog Plato: His Adventures and Impressions.** By H. M. CORNWALL LEGH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"A capital story, and one we heartily commend to boy readers, both gentle and simple."—*Guardian*.

**Squib and His Friends. A Story for Children.** By ELLEN EVERETT GREEN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"This book will please by its simplicity, its tenderness, and its healthy interesting motive. It is admirably written."—*Scotsman*.

**Tom's Opinion. The Story of a Boys' School.** By the author of "Miss Toosey's Mission." 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75c.

"A beautiful little story. . . . It will be read with delight by every boy into whose hands it is placed."—*Pall Mall Gazette*.

**Robin's Ride. A Story for Children.** By ELLINOR D. ADAMS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"It is a first-rate boys' book. It is a capital story; the characters are well drawn, and the incidents are perfectly natural."—*Times*.

**Peter and Tom. A Story for Boys.** By BELLE S. CRAGIN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

Peter and Tom were unlikely heroes, particularly in the direction of heroism, but the proper chord was touched in each of their lives, and through many trials and adventures they developed Christian principles and successful business traits.

**Nurse Heatherdale's Story.** By MRS. MOLESWORTH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"'Nurse Heatherdale's Story' is all about a small boy, who was good enough, yet was always getting into some trouble through complications in which he was not to blame. He is an orphan, though he is cared for in a way by relations, who are not so very rich, yet are looked on as well fixed. After many youthful trials and disappointments he falls into a big stroke of good luck, which lifts him and goes to make others happy."—*Commercial Advertiser*.

**The Last of the Huggermuggers. A Giant Story.** By CHRISTOPHER P. CRAUCH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Fresh and charming in style, with fun that is never forced, pathos that is always genuine, and with a distinctly wholesome purpose. This is certain to be a favorite with boys."—*Literary World*.

**The Hunting of the Snark.** By LEWIS CARROLL, author of "Alice in Wonderland." 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Whether as regarding author or illustrator, this book is a jewel rarely to be found nowadays. Not a whit inferior to its predecessor in grand extravagance of imagination, and delicious allegorical nonsense."—*Quarterly Review*.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR GIRLS.

**Alice's Adventures in Wonderland.** By LEWIS CARROLL.

12mo, cloth, 42 illustrations, price 75 cents.

"From first to last, almost without exception, this story is delightfully droll, humorous and illustrated in harmony with the story."—*New York Express*.

**Through the Looking Glass, and What Alice Found**

There. By LEWIS CARROLL. 12mo, cloth, 50 illustrations, price 75 cents.

"A delight alike to the young people and their elders, extremely funny both in text and illustrations."—*Boston Express*.

**Little Lucy's Wonderful Globe.** By CHARLOTTE M.

YONGE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"This story is unique among tales intended for children, alike for pleasant instruction, quaintness of humor, gentle pathos, and the subtlety with which lessons moral and otherwise are conveyed to children, and perhaps to their seniors as well."—*The Spectator*.

**Joan's Adventures at the North Pole and Elsewhere.**

By ALICE CORKRAN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Wonderful as the adventures of Joan are, it must be admitted that they are very naturally worked out and very plausibly presented. Altogether this is an excellent story for girls."—*Saturday Review*.

**Count Up the Sunny Days: A Story for Girls and Boys.**

By C. A. JONES. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"An unusually good children's story."—*Glasgow Herald*.

**The Heir of Redclyffe.** By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE.

12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"A narrative full of interest from first to last. It is told clearly and in a straightforward manner, and arrests the attention of the reader at once, so that one feels afresh the unspeakable pathos of the story to the end."—*London Graphic*.

**The Dove in the Eagle's Nest.** By CHARLOTTE M.

YONGE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Among all the modern writers we believe Miss Yonge first, not in genius, but in this, that she employs her great abilities for a high and noble purpose. We know of few modern writers whose works may be so safely commended as hers."—*Cleveland Times*.

**Jan of the Windmill. A Story of the Plains.** By MRS.

J. H. EWING. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Never has Mrs. Ewing published a more charming volume, and that is saying a very great deal. From the first to the last the book overflows with the strange knowledge of child-nature which so rarely survives childhood; and moreover, with inexhaustible quiet humor, which is never anything but innocent and well-bred, never priggish, and never clumsy."—*Academy*.

**A Sweet Girl Graduate.** By L. T. MEADE. 12mo, cloth,

illustrated, price \$1.00.

"One of this popular author's best. The characters are well imagined and drawn. The story moves with plenty of spirit and the interest does not flag until the end too quickly comes."—*Providence Journal*.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR GIRLS.

**Six to Sixteen: A Story for Girls.** By JULIANA HORATIA EWING. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"There is no doubt as to the good quality and attractiveness of 'Six to Sixteen.' The book is one which would enrich any girl's book shelf."—*St. James' Gazette*.

**The Palace Beautiful: A Story for Girls.** By L. T. MEADE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"A bright and interesting story. The many admirers of Mrs. L. T. Meade in this country will be delighted with the 'Palace Beautiful' for more reasons than one. It is a charming book for girls."—*New York Recorder*.

**A World of Girls: The Story of a School.** By L. T.

MEADE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"One of those wholesome stories which it does one good to read. It will afford pure delight to numerous readers. This book should be on every girl's book shelf."—*Boston Home Journal*.

**The Lady of the Forest: A Story for Girls.** By L. T.

MEADE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"This story is written in the author's well-known, fresh and easy style. All girls fond of reading will be charmed by this well-written story. It is told with the author's customary grace and spirit."—*Boston Times*.

**At the Back of the North Wind.** By GEORGE MAC-

DONALD. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"A very pretty story, with much of the freshness and vigor of Mr. Macdonald's earlier work. . . . It is a sweet, earnest, and wholesome fairy story, and the quaint native humor is delightful. A most delightful volume for young readers."—*Philadelphia Times*.

**The Water Babies: A Fairy Tale for a Land Baby.**

By CHARLES KINGSLEY. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"The strength of his work, as well as its peculiar charms, consist in his description of the experiences of a youth with life under water in the luxuriant wealth of which he revels with all the ardor of a poetical nature."—*New York Tribune*.

**Our Bessie.** By ROSA N. CAREY. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"One of the most entertaining stories of the season, full of vigorous action, and strong in character-painting. Elder girls will be charmed with it, and adults may read its pages with profit."—*The Teachers' Aid*.

**Wild Kitty.** A Story of Middleton School. By L. T.

MEADE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Kitty is a true heroine—warm-hearted, self-sacrificing, and, as all good women nowadays are, largely touched with the enthusiasm of humanity. One of the most attractive gift books of the season."—*The Academy*.

**A Young Mutineer.** A Story for Girls. By L. T.

MEADE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"One of Mrs. Meade's charming books for girls, narrated in that simple and picturesque style which marks the authoress as one of the first among writers for young people."—*The Spectator*.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR GIRLS.

**Sue and I.** By MRS. O'REILLY. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"A thoroughly delightful book, full of sound wisdom as well as fun."—*Athenæum*.

**The Princess and the Goblin.** A Fairy Story. By

GEORGE MACDONALD. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"If a child once begins this book, it will get so deeply interested in it that when bedtime comes it will altogether forget the moral, and will weary its parents with importunities for just a few minutes more to see how everything ends."—*Saturday Review*.

**Pythia's Pupils:** A Story of a School. By EVA

HARTNER. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"This story of the doings of several bright school girls is sure to interest girl readers. Among many good stories for girls this is undoubtedly one of the very best."—*Teachers' Aid*.

**A Story of a Short Life.** By JULIANA HORATIA EWING.

12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"The book is one we can heartily recommend, for it is not only bright and interesting, but also pure and healthy in tone and teaching."—*Courier*.

**The Sleepy King.** A Fairy Tale. By AUBREY HOP-

WOOD AND SEYMOUR HICKS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Wonderful as the adventures of Bluebell are, it must be admitted that they are very naturally worked out and very plausibly presented. Altogether this is an excellent story for girls."—*Saturday Review*.

**Two Little Waifs.** By MRS. MOLESWORTH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Mrs. Molesworth's delightful story of 'Two Little Waifs' will charm all the small people who find it in their stockings. It relates the adventures of two lovable English children lost in Paris, and is just wonderful enough to pleasantly wring the youthful heart."—*New York Tribune*.

**Adventures in Toyland.** By EDITH KING HALL. 12mo,

cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"The author is such a bright, cheery writer, that her stories are always acceptable to all who are not confirmed cynics, and her record of the adventures is as entertaining and enjoyable as we might expect."—*Boston Courier*.

**Adventures in Wallypug Land.** By G. E. FARROW.

12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"These adventures are simply inimitable, and will delight boys and girls of mature age, as well as their juniors. No happier combination of author and artist than this volume presents could be found to furnish healthy amusement to the young folks. The book is an artistic one in every sense."—*Toronto Mail*.

**Fussbudget's Folks.** A Story for Young Girls. By

ANNA F. BURNHAM. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Mrs. Burnham has a rare gift for composing stories for children. With a light, yet forcible touch, she paints sweet and artless, yet natural and strong, characters."—*Congregationalist*.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR GIRLS.

**Mixed Pickles.** A Story for Girls. By MRS. E. M.

FIELD. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"It is, in its way, a little classic, of which the real beauty and pathos can hardly be appreciated by young people. It is not too much to say of the story that it is perfect of its kind."—*Good Literature*.

**Miss Mouse and Her Boys.** A Story for Girls. By

MRS. MOLESWORTH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Mrs. Molesworth's books are cheery, wholesome, and particularly well adapted to refined life. It is safe to add that she is the best English prose writer for children. A new volume from Mrs. Molesworth is always a treat."—*The Beacon*.

**Gilly Flower.** A Story for Girls. By the author of

"Miss Toosey's Mission." 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Jill is a little guardian angel to three lively brothers who tease and play with her. . . . Her unconscious goodness brings right thoughts and resolves to several persons who come into contact with her. There is no goodness in this tale, but its influence is of the best kind."—*Literary World*.

**The Chaplet of Pearls ; or, The White and Black Ribau-**  
mont. By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Full of spirit and life, so well sustained throughout that grown-up readers may enjoy it as much as children. It is one of the best books of the season."—*Guardian*.

**Naughty Miss Bunny:** Her Tricks and Troubles. By

CLARA MULHOLLAND. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"The naughty child is positively delightful. Papas should not omit the book from their list of juvenile presents."—*Land and Water*.

**Meg's Friend.** By ALICE CORKRAN. 12mo, cloth,  
illustrated, price \$1.00.

"One of Miss Corkran's charming books for girls, narrated in that simple and picturesque style which marks the authoress as one of the first among writers for young people."—*The Spectator*.

**Averil.** By ROSA N. CAREY. 12mo, cloth, illustrated,  
price \$1.00.

"A charming story for young folks. Averil is a delightful creature—piquant, tender, and true—and her varying fortunes are perfectly realistic."—*World*.

**Aunt Diana.** By ROSA N. CAREY. 12mo, cloth, illus-  
trated, price \$1.00.

"An excellent story, the interest being sustained from first to last. This is, both in its intention and the way the story is told, one of the best books of its kind which has come before us this year."—*Saturday Review*.

**Little Sunshine's Holiday:** A Picture from Life. By

MISS MLOCK. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"This is a pretty narrative of child life, describing the simple doings and sayings of a very charming and rather precocious child. This is a delightful book for young people."—*Gazette*.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR GIRLS.

**Esther's Charge.** A Story for Girls. By ELLEN EVERETT

GREEN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"This is a story showing in a charming way how one little girl's jealousy and bad temper were conquered; one of the best, most suggestive and improving of the Christmas juveniles."—*New York Tribune*.

**Fairy Land of Science.** By ARABELLA B. BUCKLEY.

12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"We can highly recommend it; not only for the valuable information it gives on the special subjects to which it is dedicated, but also as a book teaching natural sciences in an interesting way. A fascinating little volume, which will make friends in every household in which there are children."—*Daily News*.

**Merle's Crusade.** By ROSA N. CAREY. 12mo, cloth,

illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Among the books for young people we have seen nothing more unique than this book. Like all of this author's stories it will please young readers by the very attractive and charming style in which it is written."—*Journal*.

**Birdie: A Tale of Child Life.** By H. L. CHILDE-

PEMBERTON. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"The story is quaint and simple, but there is a freshness about it that makes one hear again the ringing laugh and the cheery shout of children at play which charmed his earlier years."—*New York Express*.

**The Days of Bruce: A Story from Scottish History.**

By GRACE AGUILAR. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"There is a delightful freshness, sincerity and vivacity about all of Grace Aguilar's stories which cannot fail to win the interest and admiration of every lover of good reading."—*Boston Beacon*.

**Three Bright Girls: A Story of Chance and Mischance.**

By ANNIE E. ARMSTRONG. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"The charm of the story lies in the cheery helpfulness of spirit developed in the girls by their changed circumstances; while the author finds a pleasant ending to all their happy makeshifts. The story is charmingly told, and the book can be warmly recommended as a present for girls."—*Standard*.

**Giannetta: A Girl's Story of Herself.** By ROSA MUL-

HOLLAND. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Extremely well told and full of interest. Giannetta is a true heroine—warm-hearted, self-sacrificing, and, as all good women nowadays are, largely touched with enthusiasm of humanity. The illustrations are unusually good. One of the most attractive gift books of the season."—*The Academy*.

**Margery Merton's Girlhood.** By ALICE CORKRAN.

12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"The experiences of an orphan girl who in infancy is left by her father to the care of an elderly aunt residing near Paris. The accounts of the various persons who have an after influence on the story are singularly vivid. There is a subtle attraction about the book which will make it a great favorite with thoughtful girls."—*Saturday Review*.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.



## BOOKS FOR GIRLS.

### Under False Colors: A Story from Two Girls' Lives.

By SARAH DOUDNEY. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Sarah Doudney has no superior as a writer of high-toned stories—pure in style, original in conception, and with skillfully wrought out plots; but we have seen nothing equal in dramatic energy to this book."—*Christian Leader*.

### Down the Snow Stairs; or, From Good-night to Good-

morning. By ALICE CORKRAN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Among all the Christmas volumes which the year has brought to our table this one stands out facile princeps—a gem of the first water, bearing upon every one of its pages the signet mark of genius. . . . All is told with such simplicity and perfect naturalness that the dream appears to be a solid reality. It is indeed a Little Pilgrim's Progress."—*Christian Leader*.

### The Tapestry Room: A Child's Romance. By MRS.

MOLESWORTH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Mrs. Molesworth is a charming painter of the nature and ways of children; and she has done good service in giving us this charming juvenile which will delight the young people."—*Athenæum, London*.

### Little Miss Peggy: Only a Nursery Story. By MRS.

MOLESWORTH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

Mrs. Molesworth's children are finished studies. A joyous earnest spirit pervades her work, and her sympathy is unbounded. She loves them with her whole heart, while she lays bare their little minds, and expresses their foibles, their faults, their virtues, their inward struggles, their conception of duty, and their instinctive knowledge of the right and wrong of things. She knows their characters, she understands their wants, and she desires to help them.

### Polly: A New Fashioned Girl. By L. T. MEADE.

12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

Few authors have achieved a popularity equal to Mrs. Meade as a writer of stories for young girls. Her characters are living beings of flesh and blood, not lay figures of conventional type. Into the trials and crosses, and everyday experiences, the reader enters at once with zest and hearty sympathy. While Mrs. Meade always writes with a high moral purpose, her lessons of life, purity and nobility of character are rather inculcated by example than intruded as sermons.

### One of a Covey. By the author of "Miss Toosey's

Mission." 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Full of spirit and life, so well sustained throughout that grown-up readers may enjoy it as much as children. This 'Covey' consists of the twelve children of a hard-pressed Dr. Partridge out of which is chosen a little girl to be adopted by a spoiled, fine lady. We have rarely read a story for boys and girls with greater pleasure. One of the chief characters would not have disgraced Dickens' pen."—*Literary World*.

### The Little Princess of Tower Hill. By L. T. MEADE.

12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"This is one of the prettiest books for children published, as pretty as a pond-lily, and quite as fragrant. Nothing could be imagined more attractive to young people than such a combination of fresh pages and fair pictures; and while children will rejoice over it—which is much better than crying for it—it is a book that can be read with pleasure even by older boys and girls."—*Boston Advertiser*.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR GIRLS.

**Rosy.** By MRS. MOLESWORTH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

Mrs. Molesworth, considering the quality and quantity of her labors is the best story-teller for children England has yet known.

"This is a very pretty story. The writer knows children, and their ways well. The illustrations are exceedingly well drawn."—*Spectator*.

**Esther:** A Book for Girls. By ROSA N. CAREY. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"She inspires her readers simply by bringing them in contact with the characters, who are in themselves inspiring. Her simple stories are woven in order to give her an opportunity to describe her characters by their own conduct in seasons of trial."—*Chicago Times*.

**Sweet Content.** By MRS. MOLESWORTH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"It seems to me not at all easier to draw a lifelike child than to draw a lifelike man or woman: Shakespeare and Webster were the only two men of their age who could do it with perfect delicacy and success. Our own age is more fortunate, on this single score at least, having a larger and far nobler proportion of female writers; among whom, since the death of George Eliot, there is none left whose touch is so exquisite and masterly, whose love is so thoroughly according to knowledge, whose bright and sweet invention is so fruitful, so truthful, or so delightful as Mrs. Molesworth's."—A. C. Winbourne.

**Honor Bright; or, The Four-Leaved Shamrock.** By the author of "Miss Toosey's Mission." 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1 00.

"It requires a special talent to describe the sayings and doings of children, and the author of 'Honor Bright,' 'One of a Covey,' possesses that talent in no small degree. A cheery, sensible, and healthy tale."—*The Times*.

**The Cuckoo Clock.** By MRS. MOLESWORTH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"A beautiful little story. It will be read with delight by every child into whose hands it is placed. . . . The author deserves all the praise that has been, is, and will be bestowed on 'The Cuckoo Clock.' Children's stories are plentiful, but one like this is not to be met with every day."—*Pall Mall Gazette*.

**The Adventures of a Brownie.** As Told to my Child.

By MISS M'LOCK. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"The author of this delightful little book leaves it in doubt all through whether there actually is such a creature in existence as a Brownie, but she makes us hope that there might be."—*Chicago Standard*.

**Only a Girl:** A Tale of Brittany. From the French by C. A. JONES. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"We can thoroughly recommend this brightly written and homely narrative."—*Saturday Review*.

**Little Rosebud; or, Things Will Take a Turn.** By BEATRICE HARRADEN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"A most delightful little book. . . . Miss Harraden is so bright, so healthy, and so natural withal that the book ought, as a matter of duty, to be added to every girl's library in the land."—*Boston Transcript*.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## BOOKS FOR GIRLS.

### Girl Neighbors; or, The Old Fashion and the New. By

SARAH TYTLER. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"One of the most effective and quietly humorous of Miss Tytler's stories. 'Girl Neighbors' is a pleasant comedy, not so much of errors as of prejudices got rid of, very healthy, very agreeable, and very well written."—*Spectator*.

### The Little Lame Prince and His Traveling Cloak. By

MISS MULOCK. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"No sweeter—that is the proper word—Christmas story for the little folks could easily be found, and it is as delightful for older readers as well. There is a moral to it which the reader can find out for himself, if he chooses to think."—*Cleveland Herald*.

### Little Miss Joy. By EMMA MARSHALL. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"A very pleasant and instructive story, told by a very charming writer in such an attractive way as to win favor among its young readers. The illustrations add to the beauty of the book."—*Utica Herald*.

### The House that Grew. A Girl's Story. By MRS. MOLESWORTH. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"This is a very pretty story of English life. Mrs. Molesworth is one of the most popular and charming of English story-writers for children. Her child characters are true to life, always natural and attractive, and her stories are wholesome and interesting."—*Indianapolis Journal*.

### The House of Surprises. By L. T. MEADE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"A charming tale of charming children, who are naughty enough to be interesting, and natural enough to be lovable; and very prettily their story is told. The quaintest yet most natural stories of child life. Simply delightful."—*Vanity Fair*.

### The Jolly Ten: and their Year of Stories. By AGNES

CARR SAGE. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

The story of a band of cousins who were accustomed to meet at the "Pinery," with "Aunt Roxy." At her fireside they play merry games, have suppers flavored with innocent fun, and listen to stories—each with its lesson calculated to make the ten not less jolly, but quickly responsive to the calls of duty and to the needs of others.

### Little Miss Dorothy. The Wonderful Adventures of

Two Little People. By MARTHA JAMES. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75c.

"This is a charming little juvenile story from the pen of Mrs. James, detailing the various adventures of a couple of young children. Their many adventures are told in a charming manner, and the book will please young girls and boys."—*Montreal Star*.

### Pen's Venture. A Story for Girls. By ELVIRTON

WRIGHT. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

Something Pen saw in the condition of the cash girls in a certain store gave her a thought; the thought became a plan; the plan became a venture—Pen's venture. It is amusing, touching, and instructive to read about it.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## FAIRY BOOKS.

**The Blue Fairy Book.** Edited by ANDREW LANG. Profusely illustrated, 12mo, cloth, price \$1.00.

"The tales are simply delightful. No amount of description can do them justice. The only way is to read the book through from cover to cover."—*Book Review*.

**The Green Fairy Book.** Edited by ANDREW LANG.

Profusely illustrated, 12mo, cloth, price \$1.00.

"The most delightful book of fairy tales, taking form and contents together, ever presented to children."—E. S. Hartland, in *Folk-Lore*.

**The Yellow Fairy Book.** Edited by ANDREW LANG.

Profusely illustrated, 12mo, cloth, price \$1.00.

"As a collection of fairy tales to delight children of all ages, it ranks second to none."—*Daily Graphic*.

**The Red Fairy Book.** Edited by ANDREW LANG. Pro-

fusely illustrated, 12mo, cloth, price \$1.00.

"A gift-book that will charm any child, and all older folk, who have been fortunate enough to retain their taste for the old nursery stories."—*Literary World*.

**Celtic Fairy Tales.** Edited by JOSEPH JACOBS. 12mo,

cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"A stock of delightful little narratives gathered chiefly from the Celtic-speaking peasants of Ireland. A perfectly lovely book. And oh! the wonderful pictures inside. Get this book if you can; it is capital, all through."—*Pall Mall Budget*.

**English Fairy Tales.** Edited by JOSEPH JACOBS. 12mo,

cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"The tales are simply delightful. No amount of description can do them justice. The only way is to read the book through from cover to cover. The book is intended to correspond to 'Grimm's Fairy Tales,' and it must be allowed that its pages fairly rival in interest those of that well-known repository of folk-lore."—*Morning Herald*.

**Indian Fairy Tales.** Edited by JOSEPH JACOBS. 12mo,

cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"Mr. Jacobs brings home to us in a clear and intelligible manner the enormous influence which 'Indian Fairy Tales' have had upon European literature of the kind. The present combination will be welcomed not alone by the little ones for whom it is specially combined, but also by children of larger growth and added years."—*Daily Telegraph*.

**Household Fairy Tales.** By the BROTHERS GRIMM.

12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"As a collection of fairy tales to delight children of all ages this work ranks second to none."—*Daily Graphic*.

**Fairy Tales and Stories.** By HANS CHRISTIAN ANDER-

SEN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"If I were asked to select a child's library I should name these three volumes, 'English,' 'Celtic,' and 'Indian Fairy Tales,' with Grimm and Hans Andersen's Fairy Tales."—*Independent*.

---

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York.

## FAIRY BOOKS.

**Popular Fairy Tales.** By the BROTHERS GRIMM. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"From first to last, almost without exception, these stories are delightful."—*Athenæum*.

**Icelandic Fairy Tales.** By A. W. HALL. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"The most delightful book of fairy tales, taking form and contents together, ever presented to children. The whole collection is dramatic and humorous. A more desirable child's book has not been seen for many a day."—*Daily News*.

**Fairy Tales From the Far North.** (Norwegian.) By P. C. ASBJORNSEN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"If we were asked what present would make a child happiest at Christmastide we think we could with a clear conscience point to Mr. Jacobs' book. It is a dainty and an interesting volume."—*Notes and Queries*.

**Cossack Fairy Tales.** By R. NISBET BAIN. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"A really valuable and curious selection which will be welcomed by readers of all ages. . . . The illustrations by Mr. Batten are often clever and irresistibly humorous. A delight alike to the young people and their elders."—*Globe*.

**The Golden Fairy Book.** By VARIOUS AUTHORS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"The most delightful book of its kind that has come in our way for many a day. It is brimful of pretty stories. Retold in a truly delightful manner."—*Graphic*.

**The Silver Fairy Book.** By VARIOUS AUTHORS. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price \$1.00.

"The book is intended to correspond to 'Grimm's Fairy Tales,' and it must be allowed that its pages fairly rival in interest those of the well-known repository of folk-lore. It is a most delightful volume of fairy tales."—*Courier*.

**The Brownies, and Other Stories.** By JULIANA HORATIA EWING. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Like all the books she has written this one is very charming, and is worth more in the hands of a child than a score of other stories of a more sensational character."—*Christian at Work*.

**The Hunting of the Snark.** An Agony in Eight Fits. By LEWIS CARROLL, author of "Alice in Wonderland." 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents

"This glorious piece of nonsense. . . . Everybody ought to read it—nearly everybody will—and all who deserve the treat will scream with laughter."—*Graphic*.

**Lob Lie-By-the-fire, and Other Tales.** By JULIANA HORATIO EWING. 12mo, cloth, illustrated, price 75 cents.

"Mrs. Ewing has written as good a story as her 'Brownies,' and that is saying a great deal. 'Lob Lie-by-the-fire' has humor and pathos, and teaches what is right without making children think they are reading a sermon."—*Saturday Review*.

For sale by all booksellers, or sent postpaid on receipt of price by the publisher, A. L. BURT, 52-58 Duane Street, New York,













